## The role of pneumolysin sequence variants and strain background in the virulence of *Streptococcus pneumoniae*

Thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy at the University of Leicester

By

## **Emad Essa Mohameed**

Department of Infection, Immunity and Inflammation University of Leicester, England, UK.

September 2018



## Statement of Originality

This accompanying thesis submitted for the degree of PhD entitled **"The role of pneumolysin sequence variants and strain background in the virulence of** *Streptococcus pneumoniae*" is based on work conducted by the author in the Department of Infection, Immunity and Inflammation of University of Leicester during the period between September 2014 and September 2018.

All the work recorded in this thesis is original unless otherwise acknowledged in the text or by references.

None of this work has been submitted for another degree in this or any other University.

Signed.....

Date.....

# The role of pneumolysin sequence variants and strain background in the virulence of *Streptococcus pneumoniae*

#### **Emad Essa Mohameed**

#### Abstract

*Streptococcus pneumoniae* is a major cause of pneumonia, bacteraemia, meningitis and otitis media. Pneumolysin (Ply) is the key toxin of the bacterium, and it has many adverse effects on immune cell functions. Ply variants have been described among clinical pneumococcal. These variants were reported to differences in cytotoxic activity but the impact of these differences on virulence is hard to ascertain because they are being made in different strain background.

To study the significant of polymorphisms of Ply function in a single genetic background, unmarked mutations were introduced into the *ply* in the *S. pneumoniae* type 2 D39 strain background using pORI280 to replace the natural copy of *ply* gene. The selected Ply variants were expressed and purified using affinity chromatography and gel filtration to determine haemolytic and complement activation activities. The virulence of the D39 recombinant carrying variants of *ply* were tested in a mouse model of pneumococcal pneumonia.

The results showed that of eight naturally occurring single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNP), all Ply alleles reduced the haemolytic activity of Ply in different degrees compared to the D39 Ply excepting the Ply allele 9 which increased haemolytic activity. *In vivo*, D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 11, 12 or 18 are significantly attenuated whereas Ply alleles 9 and 15 were not attenuated in virulence in a pneumonia model of infection. The numbers of CFU for streptococcus carrying *ply* alleles 2, 8, 11, 12 and 18 were significantly lower in the lung and spleen tissues, compared with wild type D39. Furthermore, pneumococcal bacteraemia in mice infected with D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 11, 12 or18 were significantly attenuated compared with wild type D39.

In conclusion the Ply variations and the genetic background of the *S. pneumoniae* strain carrying them have an important impacts on pneumococcal virulence.

#### Acknowledgments

My grateful thanks to Allah, for giving me this opportunity to achieve my goal and to finish my Ph.D. in this scientific field.

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to my supervisors Professor Peter Andrew and Dr. Hasan Yesilkaya for their scientific support, guidance and for their intellectual suggestions.

I would also like to express my gratitude to Dr. Sarah Glenn for her contribution to the animal work.

I would also like to thank Professor Russell Wallis for providing the Ply 3D structure. My sincere thanks also go to Professor Marco Oggioni and Dr. Roxana Zamudio for their help in the analysis of the *ply* allele distribution.

I would like to thank my colleagues and previous members of lab 227, 125 and 212 for their support and friendship.

I would like to thank the Ministry of Higher Education and Scientific Research in Iraq and Tikrit University for their sponsorship and generous support.

I would like to express my special appreciation and thanks to my beloved family in Iraq my parents, my brothers and my sisters for their emotional support, words are never enough to express my gratitude to my parents. I would like to express my deep thanks and gratitude to my beloved family in Leicester my wife and my children for your endless encouragement and continuous support that always pushes me forward to achieve my goal, I dedicate this thesis to you.

## Abbreviations

Ab	Absorbance
Ala	Alanine (A)
Asn	Asparagine (N)
Asp	Aspartic acid (D)
Arg	Arginine (R)
BAB	Blood agar base
BHI	Brain heart infusion
BSA	Bovine serum albumin
CFU	Colony forming unit
CSP	Competence stimulating peptide
dH <sub>2</sub> O	Distilled water
dNTP	Deoxynucleotide triphosphate
DNA	Deoxyribonucleic acid
DTT	Dithiothreitol
ELISA	Enzyme linked immunosorbent assay
Glu	Glutamic acid (E)
Gln	Glutamine (Q)
HA	Haemolytic activity
His-tag	Histidine-taq
HU	Haemolytic unit
IgG	Immunoglobulin G
IPT	Invasive pneumococcal disease
IPTG	Isopropyl B-D-1-thiogalactopyranoside
Kb	Kilobase
kDa	Kilodalton
LA	Luria-Bertani agar
LB	Luria-Bertani broth
Ile	Isoleucine (I)
Lys	Lysine (K)
Met	Methionine (M)
mg	Milligram

ml	Millilitre
μg	Microgram
μl	Microliter
μM	Micromolar
OD	Optical density
OM	Otitis media
PAGE	polyacrylamide gel
PBS	Phosphate buffer saline
PCR	Polymerase chain reaction
PCV	Pneumococcal conjugate vaccines
Ply	Pneumolysin
PNACL	Protein nucleic acid chemistry laboratory
RBCs	Red blood cells
rpm	Round per minute
SDS	Sodium dodecyl sulphate
TAE	Tris acetic acid EDTA
UV	Ultraviolet
v/v	volume per volume
w/v	weight per volume
WT	Wild type
X-gal	5-Bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl B-D-galactopyranoside
x g	Gravity force

## **Table of Contents**

Abstrac	t	III
Acknow	ledgments	IV
Abbrev	ations	V
Table of	Contents	/II
Table of	Figures	Π
Chapter	1: Introduction	.1
1.1	Streptococcus pneumoniae	.1
1.2	Treatment of pneumococcus diseases	.1
1.3	Pneumococcal diseases	.2
1.3	1 Pneumonia	.2
1.3	2 Meningitis	.2
1.3	3 Septicaemia	.2
1.3	4 Otitis media (Ear infections)	.3
1.4	Pneumococcal vaccines	.3
1.5	Pneumococcal virulence factors	.4
1.5	1 Capsule	. 5
1.5	2 Cell wall	.5
1.5	3 Autolysin A (LytA)	.7
1.5	4 Neuraminidases	.7
1.5	5 Hyaluronidase (Hyl)	.7
1.5	6 Pneumococcal surface proteins C and A (PspA & PspC)	.7
1.5	7 Pneumococcal adhesion and virulence A (PavA)	.8
1.5	8 Pneumolysin (Ply)	.8
1.6	Lytic mechanism of CDCs	12
1.7	Role of pneumolysin in pathogenesis	14
1.8	Pneumolysin as a vaccine	16

1.9	P	neumolysin natural variation	17
1.1	0	Aim of the study	
Chap	ter 2	2: Materials and methods	21
2.1	C	Chemicals materials	21
2.2	E	Bacterial Strains and Media	21
2.3	I	dentification of S. pneumoniae	23
2	2.3.1	Optochin test	23
2	2.3.2	Quellung reaction	23
2.4	Ε	DNA extraction from <i>S. pneumoniae</i>	23
2.5	P	Primer design	24
2.6	P	Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)	
2.7	A	Agarose gel electrophoresis	
2.8	P	CR Clean up System (Quick Protocol)	
2.9	C	Gene Splicing by Overlap Extension (SOEing product)	
2.1	0	Genetic Transformation of Pneumococcus Cells	29
2	2.10.	1 Competent Pneumococcus Cells	29
2	2.10.2	2 Transformation of DNA into <i>S. pneumonaie</i>	29
2.1	1	Plasmid extraction using a Mini-prep kit	
2.1	2	Restriction Digestion	
2.1	3	DNA Ligase	
2.1	4	Transformation of plasmid into E. coli	
2.1	5	Unmarked point mutation with pORI280 plasmid	
2	2.15.	1 Construction of point mutation in <i>ply</i> of D39	
	2.15.	2 Confirmation of successful mutation	
2.1	6	Pneumococcal cell lysis	
2.1	7	Determination of protein concentration	
2.1	8	Haemolytic assay	
			<b>VIII</b>   P a g e

2.19	Inhibition of Ply haemolysis with cholesterol	36
2.20	Bacterial Growth	37
2.21	Determination of colony forming units (CFU)	37
2.22	Genetic complementation of pneumococcal mutations	37
2.23	Determination of Ply allele concentration by ELISA	38
2.24	C3 deposition assay	38
2.25	Sodium dodecyl sulphate polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS PAG 39	E)
2.26	Western blotting	39
2.27	Expression and purification of recombinant Ply	11
2.27.1	Cloning of recombinant Ply	11
2.27.2	2 Pneumolysin expression	12
2.27.3	3 Protein purification	12
2.28	In vivo virulence studies	14
2.28.1	Preparation of inocula	14
2.28.2	2 Optimization of acute pneumonia infection with CD-1 mice	14
2.28.3	3 Model of acute pneumonia infection	15
2.28.4	4 Mice Immunization	15
2.28.5	5 Determination of anti-Ply in mice serum by ELISA assay	16
2.28.6	5 Ply neutralization with IgG	16
2.28.7	7 Pneumococcal viable count in lung and spleen tissues	17
2.28.8	3 Tail bleeding	17
2.29	Statistical analysis	17
Chapter 3	: Results	18
Section A		18
3.1 G	ene Splicing by Overlap Extension	18
3.2 C	Confirmation of <i>ply</i> deletion	52

Section	B	
3.3	Strategy for making unmarked point mutations in <i>ply</i> gene	56
3.4	Construction of alleles of <i>ply</i> in D39	
3.5	Confirmation of unmarked point mutation	63
3.6	Determination of Ply allele concentration by ELISA	71
3.7	Haemolytic activity of Ply alleles in pneumococcal crude extra	ict73
3.8	Inhibition of Ply haemolysis with cholesterol	75
3.9	Growth of Streptococcus pneumoniae in BHI	76
3.10	C3 deposition assay	77
Section	С	79
3.11	Expression and purification of Ply alleles	79
3.12	Haemolytic activity of pure Ply alleles	
3.13	Western blotting	
3.14	C3 deposition on purified Ply	
Section	D	
3.15	In vivo virulence studies	
3.1	5.1 The impact of Ply variations in D39 on pneumococcal viru	lence90
3.1	5.2 Viable counts of pneumococci in the blood and tissues of i	nfected mice 91
Section	Е	99
3.16 D205	Determination of anti-Ply level in mouse serum after immun R and Ply N339R	•
3.1	<ul><li>6.1 Survival of immunised mice following infection with S. p</li><li>101</li></ul>	neumoniae D39
3.1	6.2 Neutralization assay	
Chapter	r 4: Discussion	
4.1	Discussion	
4.1	.1 Pneumolysin alleles distribution	111

Referer	nces	130
Append	lix	
4.3	Future Work	
4.2	Final Remark	118

## **Table of Figures**

Figure 1-1: Shows a schematic representing of certain pneumococcal virulence
factors
Figure 1-2: Schematic shows the pneumococcal cell wall and capsular
polysaccharides
Figure 1-3: Diagram showing the four domains of pneumolysin (Ply)10
Figure 1-4: Pneumolysin amino acid residues showing the sequence of each domain
and the important regions of protein
Figure 1-5: Stepwise mechanism of pneumolysin pore formation
Figure 1-6: Pneumolysin allelic variations
Figure 2-1: Genetic map of plasmid pORI280 used to engineer and deliver ply gene
variants
Figure 2-2: The map of pLEICS-01 plasmid
Figure 3-1: Schematic showing SOEing PCR steps
Figure 3-2: Agarose gel analysis showing the amplified up and down stream bands
of <i>ply</i> gene
Figure 3-3: SOEing ligation process including agarose gel analysis
Figure 3-4: Schematic showing the PCR confirmation strategy of <i>ply</i> replacement
with spectinomycin resistance cassette ( <i>aadA</i> )
Figure 3-5: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing the successful replacement
of <i>ply</i> with <i>aadA</i> cassette
Figure 3-6: ELISA assay was used to determine the Ply concentration in the cell
lysates of D39 and <i>∆ply</i> D39
Figure 3-7: Assay of haemolytic activity of <i>S. pneumoniae</i> , WT D39 and ∆ply D39
strain
Figure 3-8: Schematic showing the strategy for construction of unmarked point
mutation with the use of pORI280 plasmid57
Figure 3-9: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing the amplification of
mutated upstream and downstream flanks of ply D39 to generate alleles 2, 11
(Q136K) and 12 (Q402E) respectively
Figure 3-10: Agarose gel analysis showing the amplification of mutated upstream
and downstream flanks of <i>ply</i> D39 to generate alleles 8, 9, 15 and 18

Figure 3-11: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing each amplified	<i>ply</i> allele.
Figure 3-12: Agarose gel electrophoresis showing the digested pORI280 pl	
Figure 3-13: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing the amplification	
mutated <i>ply</i> allele from the appropriate recombinant plasmid.	
Figure 3-14: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 2	
Figure 3-15: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 8	
Figure 3-16: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 9	
Figure 3-17: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 11	
Figure 3-18: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 12	
Figure 3-19: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 15	
Figure 3-20: DNA sequencing of constructed <i>ply</i> allele 18	
Figure 3-21: ELISA assay was used to determine the Ply variant	proteins
concentrations in the cell lysate	
Figure 3-22: Haemolytic activity of Ply variants in pneumococcal crude en	xtract. 73
Figure 3-23: Inhibition of Ply haemolysis with cholesterol.	
Figure 3-24: Growth curve in BHI of D39 expressing Ply variations	
Figure 3-25: C3 deposition assays showing the ability of Ply allele	es in the
pneumococcal cell lysates for activation of C3 deposition.	
Figure 3-26: SDS-PAGE of Ply8, Ply Q402A and Ply Q402D fractions after	er affinity
chromatography purification	
Figure 3-27: SDS-PAGE of Ply V439A and Ply allele 12 fractions afte	r affinity
chromatography purification	
Figure 3-28: SDS-PAGE of Ply allele 15 and Ply allele 18 fractions after	r affinity
chromatography purification	
Figure 3-29: SDS-PAGE showing a single band each the beak of Ply prot	eins after
affinity chromatography purification.	
Figure 3-30: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 8	from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column.	
Figure 3-31: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 12	from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column.	
Figure 3-32: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 15	from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column.	

Figure 3-33: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 18 from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column
Figure 3-34: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply Q402A from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column
Figure 3-35: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply Q402D from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column
Figure 3-36: Chromatography showing the elution profile of PlyV439A from the
Superdex 200 16/60 column
Figure 3-37: Haemolytic activity of purified Ply alleles
Figure 3-38: Western blot assay of purified Ply variants after affinity
chromatography purification
Figure 3-39: C3 deposition assays of purified Ply variants
Figure 3-40: Survival times and percent of mice infected intranasally with D39
expressing Ply variants 8, 15, 18 or wild type D39
Figure 3-41: Progression of pneumococcal bacteraemia in mice infected with D39
expressing Ply variants 8, 15, 18 or wild type D3994
Figure 3-42: Pneumococcal counts in the lung of mice infected with D39 expressing
Ply variants 15, 8, 18 or Ply wild type D3994
Figure 3-43: Pneumococcal counts in the spleen of mice infected with D39 expressing
Ply variants 15, 8, 18 or Ply wild type D3995
Figure 3-44: Survival times and percent of mice infected intranasally with D39
expressing Ply variants 2, 9, 11, 12 or wild type D3996
Figure 3-45: Progression of pneumococcal bacteraemia in mice infected with D39
expressing Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or wild type D3997
Figure 3-46: Pneumococcal counts in the lung of mice infected with D39 expressing
Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply wild type D39
Figure 3-47: Pneumococcal counts in the spleen of mice infected with D39 expressing
Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply wild type D3998
Figure 3-48: Determination of anti-Ply level in mouse serum after immunisation
with Ply D205R and Ply N339R
Figure 3-49: Survival of immunised mice following infection with wild type D39.
Figure 3-50: Neutralization assay

Figure 4-1: Location of important pneumolysin amino acid residues	
Figure 4-2: 3D structure of pneumolysin.	

## **Chapter 1: Introduction**

## **1.1** Streptococcus pneumoniae

The pneumococcus was discovered early in 1881 by Louis Pasteur in France and George M. Sternberg in the United States (Pasteur, 1881, Sternberg, 1881). The pneumococcus is a major worldwide cause of mortality and morbidity especially among the elderly and young children (Henriques-Normark and Tuomanen 2013). It is the main cause of pneumonia, bacteraemia, otitis media, meningitis, endophthalmitis, conjunctivitis and keratitis. The defined pneumococcal agent Streptococcus pneumoniae is a Gram positive, catalase negative, non-spore forming bacterium, and is a non-motile and fermentative. It gets its energy by fermentation of host polysaccharide (Marion et al. 2012). Pneumococci  $\alpha$ -haemolytic activity on blood agar, and they are sensitive to ethylhydrocupreine HCl (optochin) (Pikis et al. 2001). The pneumococcal serotypes can be determined by using a Quelling reaction test (Selva et al. 2012). Based on its polysaccharide capsule structure, there more than 95 serotypes of this bacterium (Joseph and Rao 2011, Calix et al. 2012, Katoh et al. 2017). Some serotypes are associated with invasiveness and the others with host colonisation but the basis of this is not known. A key virulence factor of S. pneumoniae is pneumolysin (Ply) (van Pee et al. 2016). This protein is the topic of this thesis.

## 1.2 Treatment of pneumococcus diseases

Pneumococcal diseases are treated with group of  $\beta$ -lactam antibiotics (Tateda *et al.* 1999), including ampicillin, penicillin, ceftriaxone, cephalosporin C and aztreonam compounds (Normark and Normark 2002). The  $\beta$ -lactam antibiotics inhibit penicillinbinding proteins PBPs) of the peptidoglycan of the pneumococcal cell wall (Charpentier and Tuomanen 2000). However, pneumococcal resistance to penicillin has been mentioned since the 1940s (Davies et al. 2010). This resistance is unlike the  $\beta$ -lactamase-acquired resistance of most other bacteria, and it is likely due to the modification of target penicillin-binding protein structures, which affects their binding of the  $\beta$ -lactam (Barcus *et al.* 1995). Other antibiotics used for pneumococcal infection treatment include macrolides and fluoroquinolones.(van der Poll and Opal 2009).

#### 1.3 Pneumococcal diseases

#### 1.3.1 Pneumonia

Pneumonia is an acute inflammation of lung tissues, caused by a variety of bacteria, including *S. pneumoniae, Staphylococcus, Pseudomonas, Haemophilus, Chlamydia and Mycoplasma* (Couriel 2002, Brook 2011). It commonly affects people under five years and the elderly (Cillóniz *et al.* 2018). The symptoms of pneumonia include fever, dry coughing and bloody mucus (Hoare and Lim 2006). The breathing can be shallow and rapid, accompanied by shivering and sweating and chest pain. In pneumonia the alveoli become larger due to filling with fluid resulting in reduction of oxygen absorption (Rudan *et al.* 2008). Bronchopneumonia can occur in people of any age, and it increases the risk of heart failure (Eurich *et al.* 2017). The World Health Organisation (WHO) has reported that about 920,000 children under 5 years of age have been killed by pneumonia and the most common cause is *S. pneumoniae* (Wang *et al.* 2018).

#### 1.3.2 Meningitis

*S. pneumoniae* can infect the membranes that cover the brain and spinal cord (meninges) and cause meningitis (Jauneikaite *et al.* 2014). Meningitis is a very serious disease that can affect babies, young children, teenagers and adults. If not treated quickly, meningitis can progress to septicaemia and damage to the nerves or the brain resulting in death (Hoffman and Weber 2009). The symptoms of meningitis include headache with high fever and drowsiness (Sáez-Llorens and McCracken Jr 2003).

#### 1.3.3 Septicaemia

Lung infection with *S. pneumoniae* is the most common source for septicaemia due to the bacteria entering the bloodstream and spreading through the body (Naveau and Houssiau 2005). Sepsis symptoms include temperatures more than 38°C or less than 36°C and heart rate of more than 90 beats/min (Lever and Mackenzie 2007). The initial response of the infected host is release of the inflammatory mediators, leading to an imbalance between oxygen consumption and oxygen delivery (Garcia-Vidal *et al.* 2010)0. Finally sepsis leads to organ dysfunction and septic shock and death (Nguyen *et al.* 2006).

#### **1.3.4** Otitis media (Ear infections)

Otitis media or an infection of the middle ear can be bacterial or viral and usually affects babies and young children (Cohen *et al.* 2010). One of the bacterial sources of otitis media infection is the pneumococcus colonising the nasopharynx and transferring to the ear causing the otitis inflammation (Morris and Pichichero 2017). A recent study showed that *S. pneumoniae* is the most common cause of acute otitis media (Chi *et al.* 2018). The symptoms of otitis media include fever, pulling sensation on the ear, draining of fluid from the outer ear and earache (Bergenfelz and Hakansson 2017).

#### 1.4 Pneumococcal vaccines

There are more than 90 different pneumococcal serotypes, which have been classified based on the chemical structure of their capsular polysaccharides (Mika *et al.* 2017). Currently there are two types of pneumococcal vaccine; pneumococcal polysaccharide vaccine (PPV-23) and pneumococcal conjugate vaccine (PCV) (Tomczyk *et al.* 2014). The pneumococcal vaccine polyvalent is Pneumovax 23 or Pnu-Immune (Schenkein *et al.* 2008). It was used first time in the United States in 1945 and it covers serotypes 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6B, 7F, 8, 9N, 9V, 10A, 11A, 12F, 14, 15B, 17F, 18C, 19A, 19F, 20, 22F, 23F and 33F (Hajj Hussein *et al.* 2015). It is used to vaccinate elderly people and people between 2 and 64 years (Fedson 2014). Children under 2 years old are not vaccinated with PPV-23 because this vaccine did not elicit a protective immune response in this group (Daniels *et al.* 2016).

One of the types of pneumococcal vaccine is PCV-7 which includes polysaccharides of seven pneumococcal serotypes 4, 6B, 9V, 14, 18C, 19F and 23F conjugated with nontoxic diphtheria carrier protein (CRM197) (Principi and Esposito 2018). This vaccine was licensed for vaccination infants and young children in 2000 in the United States (Kobayashi *et al.* 2015). This vaccine has been shown to be highly effective in immunisation of young children, protecting against the most frequent invasive pneumococcal serotypes (Galanis *et al.* 2016), because it can produce B-cells memory and IgG by inducing a T-cell dependent immune response (Choi *et al.* 2011). In 2010 conjugated capsule polysaccharides were added to the PCV7 to update to PCV13, including pneumococcal serotypes 1, 3, 4, 5, 6A, 6B, 7F, 9V, 14, 18C, 19A, 19F, and 23F (Díez-Domingo *et al.* 2011, Del Amo *et al.* 2014).

## **1.5** Pneumococcal virulence factors

The pneumococcus has many virulence factors involved in colonisation and invasive diseases (Weiser 2010).Understanding the roles of these factors can increase understanding the pathogenesis of pneumococcal infections. Figure 1-1 shows a schematic representing of certain pneumococcal virulence factors each of which is explained in following sections adapted from (Kadioglu et al. 2008). The pneumococcal cell wall and capsular polysaccharides are shown in Figure 1-2.

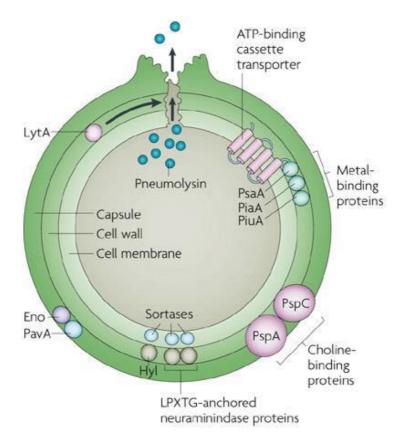


Figure 1-1: Shows a schematic representing of certain pneumococcal virulence factors.

Pneumococcal virulence factors including the capsule, cell wall, autolysin A (LytA), neuraminidases, Hyaluronidase (Hyl), Pneumococcal surface proteins A and C (PspA & PspC), Pneumococcal adhesion and virulence A (PavA) and pneumolysin (Ply) (Kadioglu et al. 2008).

#### 1.5.1 Capsule

The polysaccharide capsule expressed on the outer cell surface is one of the pneumococcal virulence factors. Its thickness is approximately 400 nm and it has an anti-phagocytic role (Musher et al. 1986). The pneumococcus capsule prevents complement C3b-mediated opsonisation of bacterial cells (Mitchell and Mitchell 2010). There are more than 90 pneumococcal serotypes based on the antigenic type of capsular polysaccharide (Bai and Vidal 2017). The capsule consists of polymers containing 2-8 repeating oligosaccharides (AlonsoDe Velasco et al., 1995). The genes responsible for the capsular synthesis are arranged in cassettes comprising all the genetic material necessary for the synthesis capsular substances (Garica et al. 1997).

#### 1.5.2 Cell wall

The pneumococcal cell wall is composed of peptidoglycan and teichoic acid, which are covalently linked (Hoffmann et al. 2007, Maestro and Sanz 2016). The peptidoglycan is common to all pneumococcal serotypes, and is composed of N-acetylglucosamine and Nacetylmuramic residues (Bui et al. 2012). Teichoic acid (TA) containing 2-acetamido-4amino-2,4,6-trideoxy-D-galactose,D-glucose,ribitol-phosphate and units of Nacetylgalactosamine (GalNAc) (Thomas et al. 1992, Vialle et al. 2005, Seo et al. 2008). The phosphorylcholine (P-Cho) groups present in the teichoic acid (TA) of the pneumococcal cell wall, may help the bacteria to adhere to host tissue by binding of the P-Cho to the G-protein-coupled platelet-activating factor receptor of host cell (Cundell et al. 1995). The choline kinase contributes in the production of this decorated teichoic acid, and a study showed that a choline binding knockout in S. pneumoniae reduced the colonization of mice compared to the wild type strain (Kharat et al. 2008). There are variety of other surface proteins in the pneumococcal cell wall including choline-binding proteins (CBPs) and also murine hydrolases, which have important roles in remodelling the cell wall during bacterial growth and cell division (Zimmerman and Ibrahim 2017). The pneumococcal cell walls can also activate the complement system inducing host inflammation (Maestro and Sanz 2016).

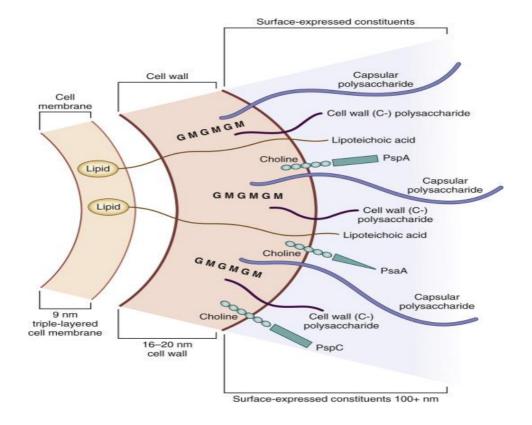


Figure 1-2: Schematic shows the pneumococcal cell wall and capsular polysaccharides.

## 1.5.3 Autolysin A (LytA)

The autolysin is an N-acetylmuramoyl 1-alanine amidase (LytA) that is a choline-binding protein (Kietzman *et al.* 2016). It is an intracellular enzyme, but some is exported and attached to the cell wall (Mellroth *et al.* 2012). LytA promotes bacterial lysis by breakdown of the cell wall leading to release of Ply (Martner *et al.* 2008). Deletion of the LytA gene gives a decrease in pneumococcal virulence in mice comparing to the wild type pneumococcus (Canvin *et al.* 1995, Hirst *et al.* 2008).

## 1.5.4 Neuraminidases

Neuraminidases (sialidases) are present in the pneumococcal population in three types; Nan A (115 kDa), Nan B (75 kDa) and Nan C (82 kDa), which are present in 100%, 96% and 51% of pneumococcal strains (Banerjee *et al.* 2010, Brittan *et al.* 2012). Neuraminidases consists of an N-terminal signal sequence, lectin binding domain and a catalytic domain (Parker *et al.* 2009). Nan A contains a C-terminal LPXTGX amino acid sequence, which is connected covalently to peptidoglycan of the cell wall (Walther *et al.* 2016). Sailidases have the ability to cleave terminal N-acetyl neuraminic acid (sialic acid) from glycoproteins that exist on host cells and this may lead to adhesion of pneumococci to host tissues (Brittan *et al.* 2012, Chao *et al.* 2015).

## 1.5.5 Hyaluronidase (Hyl)

Hyaluronidase is an enzyme composed of an N-terminal catalytic domain and a C-terminal supportive ß-domain which linked by short peptide bond (Akhtar and Bhakuni 2003). Hyl cleaves hyaluronic acid of the host tissues into disaccharides, which may be a source of carbohydrates for *S. pneumoniae* (Marion *et al.* 2012). Furthermore, Hyl can degrade chondroitin sulfates which are polysaccharides present in host tissues and this helps the pneumococcus to penetrate the host cells (Jedrzejas 2001).

## 1.5.6 Pneumococcal surface proteins C and A (PspA & PspC)

The pneumococcal surface protein C (PspC) is composed of alpha-helical coiled-coil, proline rich (PR), and choline-binding domains (Balachandran *et al.* 2002). PspC has the ability to bind to human immunoglobulin A and to complement C3. PspC can protect *S. pneumoniae* against complement pathway attack (Ricci *et al.* 2013). The

pneumococcal surface protein A (PspA) is a surface exposed protein, and it is approximately 84 kDa (Tu *et al.* 1999). PspA is positively charged, which helps to stabilise the capsular negative charge. It consists of an N-terminal signal sequence, a proline-rich domain, a choline-binding domain and the hydrophobic c-terminal domain (Yother and Briles 1992). PspA is present almost in all pneumococcal invasive strains. It binds the human lactoferrin and interferes with complement deposition that is present on the bacterial surface when inside the host (Baril *et al.* 2006).

#### 1.5.7 Pneumococcal adhesion and virulence A (PavA)

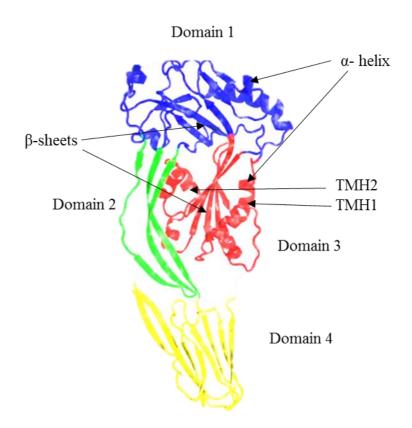
PavA is a 62 kDa pneumococcal fibronectin binding protein of pneumococci. It presents in the outer cell surface and binds to immobilized human fibronectin, thereby it helps pneumococcal adhesion to the host tissues (Holmes *et al.* 2001). PavA directly and indirectly impacts on pneumococcal pathogenesis. It directly impacts, via fibronectin binding adherence to host cells, while also having indirect impact via host cell interactions and inflammatory responses (Pracht *et al.* 2005). Fibronectin is present as soluble and less soluble forms. The soluble form is present in the amniotic fluid, plasma and CSF, while the less soluble localised in the membrane and extracellular matrix of host cells (Van der Flier *et al.* 1995). A *pavA*-knockout pneumococcus strain was cleared rapidly from mouse nasopharynx, as leaving such pavA bacteria unable to translocate from the airway epithelial cell to the bloodstream following an intranasal challenge (Kadioglu *et al.* 2010). NOT Clear...Explain

#### 1.5.8 Pneumolysin (Ply)

The lytic activity of Ply on host cells was mentioned for the first time in 1914 by Rufus Cole. He observed haemolytic activity of pneumococci on guinea pig, rabbit, sheep and human blood cells (Cole 1914, Taylor 2013). Ply is a member of the cholesterol-dependent cytolysin family (CDC) (Lawrence *et al.* 2015). CDCs have the same basic structure, consisting of 4 domains (Bourdeau *et al.* 2009). Domains 2 and 3 are arranged adjacently and on top of them is domain 1, while domain 4 is at the carboxy terminal end and at the base of the structure (Figure 1-3). Ply is a 53-kDa protein and consists of 473 amino acids.(Jefferies *et al.* 2007). Ply is a key virulence factor, produced by most pathogenic strains of *S. pneumoniae* (Jefferies *et al.* 2010). It has lytic function which creates pores in target host cells (Mitchell and Mitchell 2010, Harvey *et al.* 2014).

Unlike other CDCs Ply does not have a N-terminal secretion signal for transport to the extracellular environment (Price *et al.* 2012). Ply is released as a soluble monomer and makes large oligomeric rings, result in pore formation in host cells (Tilley *et al.* 2005). There are studies that are suggesting that Ply release during the stationary phase is mediated by autolysin activities (Tilley *et al.* 2005). However, experiments in mutated pneumococci negative for autolysin showed that Ply was released in the stationary phase, but the mechanism is still unknown (Hakenbeck et al. 2009). It is thought that Ply release may be due to cell death (Taylor 2013). Ply has many effects in addition to its lytic activity, it slows ciliary movement of the respiratory epithelium thereby facilitating bacterial access to the circulation and also activating the complement system (Tilley *et al.* 2005, Jefferies *et al.* 2007).

The classical complement pathway activation of happens when antibodies bind to the target pathogen. Ply has an important role to protect the pneumococcus from the complement attack helping bacterial spreading to other tissues. A study that reported that the ability of Ply to activate the complement system is due to sequence homology with the Fc region of IgG (Rossjohn *et al.* 1998). The mechanism by which the Ply activates the complement system was the subject of debate as previous researchers suggested that Ply can activate the classical pathway of complement in the absence of antibodies (Jefferies *et al.* 2007) but the most recent study reported that Ply fails to activate the classical pathway (Yuste *et al.* 2005, Ali *et al.* 2013). It was found however, that the lectin pathway recognition molecules recognize Ply and consequently activate complement via the lectin pathway (Malley *et al.* 2003, Ali *et al.* 2013).



## Figure 1-3: Diagram showing the four domains of pneumolysin (Ply).

The domain1 blue, domain2 green, domain3 red and domain4 yellow color (Marshall et al. 2015).

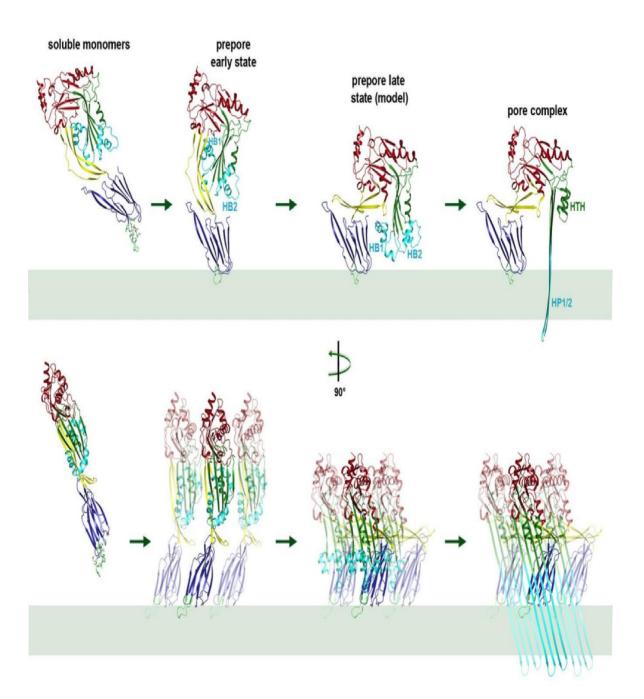
20 30 40 1 10 50 60 MANKAVNDFI LAMNYDKKKL LTHOGESIEN RFIKEGNOLP DEFVVIERKK RSLSTNTSDI 61 70 80 90 100 110 120 SVTATNDSRL YPGALLVVDE TLLENNPTLL AVDRAPMTYS IDLPGLASSD SFLQVEDPSN 121 180 130 140 150 160 170 SSVRGAVNDL LAKWHQDYGQ VNNVPARMQY EKITAHSMEQ LKVKFGSDFE KTGNSLDIDF 20<u>0</u> 181 190 21<u>0</u> 220 230 240 NSVHSGEKQI QIVNFKQIYY TVSVDAVKNP GDVFQDTVTV EDLKQRGISA ERPLVYISSV 241 25<u>0</u> 26<u>0</u> 27<u>0</u> 28<u>0</u> 29<u>0</u> 30<u>0</u> AYGRQVYLKL ETTSKS<u>DEVE</u> <u>AAFEALIKGV KVAPQTEWKQ</u> ILDNTEVKAV ILGGDPSSGA 301 3<u>1</u>0 32<u>0</u> 33<u>0</u> 34<u>0</u> 35<u>0</u> 36<u>0</u> RVVTGKVDMV EDLIQEGSRF TADHPGLPIS YTTSFLRDNV VATFQNSTDY VETKVTAYRN 400 41<u>0</u> 42<u>0</u> GDLLLDHSGA YVAQYYITWN ELSYDHQGKE VLTPKAWDRN GQDLTAHFTT SIPLKGNVRN 45<u>0</u> LSVKIRECTG LAWEWWRTVY EKTDLPLVRK RTISIWGTTL YPQVEDKVEN D

# Figure 1-4: Pneumolysin amino acid residues showing the sequence of each domain and the important regions of protein.

The amino acid residues which are highlighted, as blue, green, red and yallow as domain 1, 2, 3, and 4 respectively. The bold and underlined letters (160-186) and the italic and underlined letter (257-280) represent the transmembrane hairpin structures TMH1 and TMH2 respectively. The black colour letters (427-437) represent the cholesterol binding Trp-rich loop (undecapeptide region) (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014, Lawrence *et al.* 2015).

## **1.6 Lytic mechanism of CDCs**

The CDC family of toxins are so-called because of the release on cholesterol for pore forming. Its lytic mechanism starts with binding to cholesterol of the cell membrane (Lukoyanova et al. 2016). However other studies reported that some members of CDC family bind to the human complement regulatory protein (CD59) instead of binding to cholesterol (Tilley and Saibil 2006, Taylor 2013). New CDC family members include Streptococcus intermedius, Streptococcus mitis and Gardnerella vaginalis, which produce intermedilysin, lectinolysin and vaginolysin respectively (Taylor 2013). The lytic mechanism for all CDC members basically has the same steps. Pore-formation mechanism has been investigated by different techniques including cryo-electron microscopy (cryo-EM), electron microscopy, kinetic assays, and atomic force microscopy (Czajkowsky et al. 2004, Dunstone and Tweten 2012, van Pee et al. 2017a). The steps of pneumolysin pore-forming was studied by using cryo-electron microscopy (van Pee et al. 2017a). Figure 1-4 as shown is the first step the Ply binding to host cell membrane via the undecapeptide region (427-437 amino acid sequence) of domain 4 resulting in oligometric ring formation (van Pee et al. 2016). In the second step, domain 2 rotates about 90° and causing the vertical collapse which leads to moving domains 1 and 3 down close to the cell membrane (Taylor 2013). Next step the two helix bundles in domain 3 refold into two amphiphilic  $\beta$ -hairpins structures (HP1 and HP2) (Leung *et al.* 2014). The oligometric non-covalent assemblly leads to prepore formation and following that two changes synchronize in domains 2 and 3 (prepore collapse and  $\beta$ -hairpins structure formation respectively) (van Pee et al. 2017b). Following that the hairpins insert into the cell membrane forming the  $\beta$ -barrel structure resulting in a large pore formation and cell lysis (Lukoyanova et al. 2016, van Pee et al. 2017a).



#### Figure 1-5: Stepwise mechanism of pneumolysin pore formation.

Stepwise schematic diagram shows the mechanism of pneumolysin pore formation. Domain 4 (blue color) binding to the host cell membrane via the undecapeptide region (427-437 amino acid sequence). The oligomeric non-covalent assemblly leads to prepore formation and following that two changes synchronize in domains 2 and 3 (prepore collapse and  $\beta$ -hairpins structures respectively), thereby forming a whole trimeric pore in the membrane cell (van Pee et al. 2017b). Domain 1 is shown in red here, domain 2 in yellow, domain 3 in green and domain 4 in blue, in contrast to colour of domains of Figures 1-2 and 1-3.

## 1.7 Role of pneumolysin in pathogenesis

The role of pneumolysin in the pneumococcus diseases has been studied since the 1980s, when the Paton and his colleagues immunized mice with a partially inactivated pneumolysin. They noticed moderate protection after subsequent challenge of the mice with virulent pneumococci (Paton et al. 1983). Following the sequencing of the ply gene for first time (Walker et al. 1987), the modified Ply i.e. ply point mutations or construction of isogenic mutant pneumococci deficient in *ply* gene were tested *in vivo* and *in vitro*. The modified Ply W433F or D385N showed protection against pneumococcal diseases (Paton et al. 1986, Berry et al. 1989). Previous studies used pneumolysin deficient mutants in murine models of infection and showed reduction of colonisation in the nasopharynx and increased the clearance of bacterial from the lung (Hirst et al. 2004). Other studies using modified *ply* gene products showed different types of mutations resulted in alteration of Ply activities like reduction of the haemolytic activity or deficiency in the complement activation (Hill et al. 1994, Baba et al. 2002). The Plydeficient mutant and wild type pneumococci were used in a murine model of bacteraemia. The Ply-negative mutant caused bacteraemia later than the wild type. Also the number of wild type bacteria present when the animals died was about 10<sup>10</sup> CFU/ml of blood, while the number of Ply-negative mutant cells was constant for several days at 10<sup>7</sup> CFU/ml (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014). Ply also has a key role in hearing loss during meningitis infection (Winter et al. 1997).

Oher studies used Ply-negative mutant in models of ocular infection and showed that the absence of Ply reduced the virulence of pneumococci in ocular keratitis (Norcross *et al.* 2011). The pneumolysin-negative mutant was given intranasally to mice and the mutant virulence was reduced significantly when comparing with wild type pneumococci such as D39 (Berry *et al.* 1989). The pneumococcus lacking pneumolysin was tested in the bacteraemia model and resulted in chronic bacteraemia, while the wild type pneumococci caused death of the mice after 28 hours post infection (Hirst *et al.* 2004). Another study showed that pneumococci expressing pneumolysin were able to breach endothelial cells, while pneumococci lacking pneumolysin were unable to breach endothelial cells (Zysk *et al.* 2001).

Pneumolysin has been shown to induce the presence by inflammatory cells at infection sites. A previous study showed that after infection with isogenic mutant pneumococci deficient in the *ply* gene the influx of leukocytes was significantly delayed (Jounblat *et al.* 2003). The presence of *ply* increased the transmission of pneumococcus throughout the lower respiratory tract thereby the pneumolysin is essential for virulence (Kadioglu *et al.* 2000). The biological features of purified pneumolysin were studied *in vitro* by interaction of purified pneumolysin with cells of tissues (Rubins *et al.* 1993). The impact of this interaction resulted in many activities, for example, the activation of the complement system, inhibition of ciliary beat of respiratory mucosa, inhibition of polymorphonuclear cell respiration and separation of epithelial cell tight junctions (Hirst *et al.* 2000, Kadioglu *et al.* 2002).

The activation of the classical pathway induced by the assembly of antibodies on the pathogen results in formation of the membrane attack complex (MAC) and then cytolysis of the target pathogen. Ply plays an important role against the complement attack thereby it protects the pneumococcus and helping it spread throughout the tissues by depletion of complement and induce the inflammation in the host cells (Mitchell *et al.* 1991). The ability of Ply to activate complement thought to be due to structural homology to the Fc region of IgG (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014).

A recent study showed that circulating Ply can cause cardiac injury and increase the level of troponin protein in the blood. This protein is considered to be a biomarker of cardiac injury (Alhamdi *et al.* 2015). The cardiac injury was detected by the level of troponin protein in the mice blood post-pneumococcal infection. The troponin level in the mice infected with wild type D39 after 12 hours of infection was higher than 24 hours post-infection, while troponin protein was not detected in the mice infected with pneumolysin deficient isogenic D39 (Alhamdi *et al.* 2015). Another contribution of pneumolysin to pathogenesis, is that it is reported to have the ability to induce DNA double strand breaks and result in cell apoptosis (Rai *et al.* 2016).

#### **1.8** Pneumolysin as a vaccine

Streptococcus pneumoniae has more than 90 serotypes based on the capsular polysaccharide. The current pneumococcal vaccine only covered 23 polysaccharide serotypes of the total pneumococcal strains (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014). 23-valent polysaccharide pneumococcal vaccine (PPV) shows protection against pneumococcal pneumonia and it reduces the severity of pneumonia disease in elderly people. However there are studies which reported that PPV provides incomplete protection especially for people with underlying high-risk conditions (Ada and Isaacs 2003). Currently the highly immunogenic vaccine against pneumococcal infection in the infant is the 7-valent conjugate pneumococcal vaccine (CPV) contains serotypes 4, 6B, 9V, 14, 18C, 19F, and 23F (Bechini et al. 2009). Due to the emergence of non-vaccine serotypes which contribute to invasive pneumococcal diseases, it is necessary to address or develop noncapsular pneumococcal vaccines, from highly immunogenic antigens across all pneumococcal serotypes and which naturally stimulate development of antibodies in the children two years old (Rapola et al. 2000, Holmlund et al. 2006). The potential of a genetically conserved protein-based vaccine which could overcome the limitations of pneumococcal vaccines.

Pneumolysin is an important experimental protein-subunit vaccine. Recent studies reported that administration of the toxoid Ply versions in animal models of disease significantly reduced pneumococcal colonization (Kaur *et al.* 2014). The Ply version used has the deletion of the alanine amino acid at position 146, it showed reduction in pore formation and lower stimulation of the inflammatory effects *in vivo* compared with the wild type version of Ply (Lea-Ann S. Kirkham *et al.* 2006).

Other pneumococcal protein was studied and evaluated as possible vaccine candidates such as the pneumococcal surface protein A (PspA), pneumococcal histidine triad proteins (PhtD) and pneumococcal choline-binding protein A (PcpA) (Moffitt and Malley 2016). However recent studies strongly recommended the Ply as protein-subunit vaccine due to Ply being a highly conserved protein across all pneumococcal strains compared with other protein candidates. Also the immunization with Ply toxoid can be assist in the sera by neutralization of Ply lytic activity (Walker *et al.* 1987). Another study has reported that the phase 1 trial of detoxified Ply showed increases in the level of IgG antibody and neutralization capacity in humans (Kamtchoua *et al.* 2013).

#### **1.9** Pneumolysin natural variation

The Ply amino acid sequence was believed to be conserved across the serotypes of *S. pneumoniae*, (Feldman *et al.* 1990) (Mitchell *et al.* 1990) but recent studies showed that Ply has approximately 20 amino acid variations (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015). In these studies *ply* genes were sequenced in more than 300 pneumococcal isolates from patients with invasive and non-invasive strains. The cell lysates of these isolations were used to determine the haemolytic activity of each Ply allele (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010). Figure 1-6 illustrates the locations of variants across the amino acid sequence of pneumolysin as well as showing the haemolytic activity of each variant. It was hypothesised that these sequence variants will change pneumococcal virulence but the impact may differ between strains.

The wild type D39 (serotype 2) represents the reference strain and *ply* allele 1. The variants of each *ply* allele are listed in Table 2.2. The *ply* allele 2 has the mutation encoding D380N, it has full haemolytic activity. Allele 3 has 5 mutations (encoding T172I, K224R, A265S, V270 and K271 deletion), and has showed reduction of haemolytic activity. Allele 4 has the mutation encoding D380N, and the extra insertion of 8 amino acids at position 415 (but the study did not mention the nature or name of theses amino acids) this allele showed low lytic activity (Jefferies *et al.* 2007). Allele 5 has same allele 3 mutations as well as encoding the mutation (Y150H). This allele showed no haemolytic activity, but it has the extra mutation encoding S167F. Allele 7 has same level of haemolytic activity to D39 Ply, it has the mutation encoding N14D and K224R. Allele 8 showed low haemolytic activity, it has the mutation encoding A273D. Allele 9 also has full haemolytic activity and it has the mutation encoding I267M (Jefferies *et al.* 2007).

Allele 10 has the mutations encoding T154M, A265S, V270 and K271 deletion. It showed high haemolytic activity. Allele 11 has the mutation encoding D380N as well as the mutation encoding Q136K, it showed high haemolytic activity. Allele 12 also has two mutations encoding D380N and Q402E, according to the study was archived by Jefferies at al., in 2007, this allele did not show specific haemolytic activity due to it was not recognized in ELISA assay using the ant-Ply 7. Allele 13 has the mutations encoding E260D and D380N, it also showed reduced haemolytic activity (Jefferies *et al.* 2007).

Allele 14 has the mutation encoding D380N as well as insertion of 871 base pairs at the position 142 of Ply DNA sequencing, it is non-haemolytic (Jefferies *et al.* 2007). Allele 15 has the mutation encoding E260D, this variant showed low haemolytic activity. Allele 16 has four mutations encoding K224R, P296S, P394A and V468I, it also reduced the haemolytic activity. Allele 17 also has four mutations encoding N14D, K224R, D323N and H386N, it showed reduced lysis activity. Allele 18 has the mutation encoding V439I, this variant also showed low haemolytic activity. The haemolytic activity of all the previous alleles were determined in the bacterial cell lysates (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, J. M. Jefferies *et al.* 2010). Allele 19 has the mutations encoding D366N and V327I. Allele 20 has the mutations encoding K224R and H386Y, These alleles were discovered by Yun at al. in 2015 but they did not determine the haemolytic activity of bacteria carrying these variants (Yun et al. 2015).

Introduction

#### Figure 1-6: Pneumolysin allelic variations.

The blue, red and yellow squares represent the variation of each Ply allele in domains 1, 3 and 4 respectively.

Allele		Amino acid and its position																							
	14	136	142	150	154	167	172	224	260	265	267	270	271	273	296	323	366	372	380	386	394	402	415	439	468
1	Ν	Q		Y	Т	S	Т	K	Е	A	I	V	К	A	Р	D	D	V	D	Н	Р	Q		V	v
2																			Ν						
3							I	R		S		DEL	DEL												
4																			N				INS		
5				Η			I	R		S		DEL	DEL												
6						F	I	R		S		DEL	DEL												
7	D							R																	
8														D											
9											Μ														
10					Μ					S		DEL	DEL						Ν						
11		K																	N						
12																			N			Е			
13									D										N						
14			INS																N						
15								D	D						0										<b></b>
16 17	D							R R							S	N				N	Α				Ι
17								ĸ								IN				IN				I	
10																	N	I						1	
								D									IN	1		<b>X</b> 7					
20								R												Y					

\*Del represents amino acid deletion and IN indicates amino acid insertion.

## 1.10 Aims of this study

Pneumolysin is a key virulence factor of *S. pneumoniae*, it has an important role in human pathogenesis. Recent studies reported that pneumolysin has twenty variations in its amino acid sequence (Lock *et al.* 1996, Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015), some of them haemolytic in different degrees and the others non-haemolytic. Ply variations present in strains associated with invasive and non-invasive diseases. These studies have reported that Ply activities may vary based on the pneumococcal genetic background. The aims of this study are

- To determine the impact of the Ply amino acid sequence variation in a single genetic background. The variants of Ply 2, Ply 8, Ply 11, Ply 12, Ply 15 and Ply 18 were chosen because some of these variants have reported in the previous study that have one variant and reduced the Ply haemolytic activity as well as some of variants located in the important sequence regions in the Ply.
- To determine the impact of these variations on type 2 D39 virulence. The D39 strain was used because it is transformable strain, and it is well studied by others and the group of Professor Peter Andrew in the murine models of pneumococcal infection and *in vitro*.

## **Chapter 2: Materials and methods**

## 2.1 Chemicals materials

Unless otherwise stated all chemicals used in this study were supplied by Oxiod (UK), Sigma-Aldrich (UK), Fisher Scientific Ltd. (UK) and New England Biolabs Ltd. (UK). All culture media and materials requiring sterilisation were autoclaved for 20 minutes at 121°C, 15 psi (pound per square inch).

## 2.2 Bacterial Strains and Media

*Streptococcus pneumoniae* D39 (serotype 2), used in this study was obtained from the beads stock (S17) of Professor Peter W. Andrew, Department of Infection, Immunity and Inflammation, University of Leicester (UK). All bacterial strains and plasmids used and constructed in this study are listed in Table 2-1.

Approximately 4 g of Blood Agar Base (BAB) was dissolved in 100 ml of distilled water and then autoclaved, after cooling the medium was supplemented with 5% (v/v) of defibrinated horse blood and appropriate antibiotic, and medium was poured into plates. Brain Heart Infusion medium (BHI) was prepared by adding 3.7 g to 100 ml of distilled water and then autoclaved and kept at room temperature until use. 40 g of Tryptic Soya Agar (TSA) was dissolved in 100 ml of distilled water, after autoclaving 5% (v/v) of defibrinated horse blood and appropriate antibiotics were added to the medium and poured into plates. The media BAB, BHI and TSA were used to culture *S. pneumoniae* D39 strain (serotype 2). Luria Bertani Broth (LB) was prepared by adding 20g of media to 100 ml of distilled water and autoclaved. Luria Bertani Agar (LA) was prepared by dissolving 35g of medium in 100 ml of distilled water and after autoclaving media were supplemented with appropriate antibiotic and then poured into plates and kept until use. 
 Table 2-1: Strains and plasmids used in this study

Bacterial strain or	Description	source
plasmid		
Bacteria		
S. pneumoniae		
S. pneumoniae D39	Virulent strain, serotype 2, capsulated	Peter W Andrew
S. pneumoniae $\Delta ply$	D39; $\Delta ply$ : Spec. <sup>R</sup>	This study
D39		
D39 allele 2	N380D (GAT changed into AAT)	This study
D39 allele 8	D273A (GCT changed into GAT)	This study
D39 allele 9	I267M (ATA changed into ATG)	This study
D39 allele 11	Q136K (CAA changed into AAA)	This study
	N380D (GAT changed into AAT)	
D39 allele 12	Q402E (CAG changed into GAG)	This study
	N380D (GAT changed into AAT)	
D39 allele 15	E260 D (GAG changed into GAT)	This study
D39 allele 18	V439 (GTT changed into ATT)	This study
Complement	A273D (GAT changed into GCT)	This study
D39 allele 8		
Complement $\Delta ply$	Insert <i>ply</i> into D39; $\Delta ply$ : Spec <sup>R</sup>	This study
D39		
E. coli Strains		
DH5a	Plasmid propagation	Invitrogen, UK
One Shot Top10	Plasmid propagation	Invitrogen, UK
EC1000	Plasmid propagation	Leenhoutsal.,1996
BL21 (DE3)	Protein expression	AgilentTech,USA
Plasmid		
pDL278	Shuttle vector, amplification of Spec. <sup>R</sup>	Yesilkaya, 1999
	(spectinomycin)	
pCEP	$\Delta ply$ D39 complementation; Kan <sup>R</sup>	Guiral et al.2006
pORI280	Erm <sup>R</sup> , RepA gene replacement vector,	Leenhoutsal.,1996
	constitutive lacZ, 5.3 kb	
pLEICES-93	Six His-Tag Amp <sup>R</sup> for protein expression	PROTEX, UK

# 2.3 Identification of S. pneumoniae

#### 2.3.1 Optochin test

*Streptococcus pneumoniae* strains are sensitive to the Optochin disks (ethylhydrocupreine hydrochloride) (Sigma-Aldrich). Bacteria was streaked onto blood agar plate, and an Optochin disk was placed onto the surface and incubated overnight in a candle jar at 37°C. Inhibition zones as approximately 14 mm or more around the disk confirms the presence of *S. pneumoniae*.

#### 2.3.2 Quellung reaction

Pneumococcal serotype was tested by using a Quelling reaction. It is based on the binding of certain antibodies to the polysaccharide, which makes up the pneumococcus capsule. A smear from an overnight culture was prepared onto a slide by mixing one pneumococcal colony with a drop of distilled water and, dried near a Bunsen burner. The smear was covered by 1:1 of anti-serum (Statens Serum Institut, Denmark) and 1% w/v methylene blue mixture. The slide was put in Petri dish and incubated at 37°C for one hour. The slide was observed under the microscope and a positive result was swelling around the bacterial cell.

### 2.4 DNA extraction from S. pneumoniae

DNA of *S. pneumoniae* was extracted according to the method of Saito and Miura, (1963). Briefly, an overnight 10 ml culture was spun down at 2000 g for 10 minutes (Saito and Miura, 1963). The supernatant was discarded, and the pellet was re-suspended in 400  $\mu$ l of Tris-ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid (TE buffer) (1 M Tris-HCl, 0.5M EDTA and dH<sub>2</sub>O, pH 8.0) containing 25% (w/v) sucrose. After that, 60  $\mu$ l of 0.5 M EDTA, 40  $\mu$ L of 10% (w/v) sodium dodecyl sulphate (SDS 1 g in 10 ml dH<sub>2</sub>O) and 2  $\mu$ L of 12.5 mg/mL proteinase K were added to the bacterial suspension and the mixture was incubated at 37°C for 1-2 hours. Following centrifugation (Microfuge, Sigma) for 5 minutes at 13000 x g, the supernatant was added to an equal volume of phenol: chloroform: isoamyl alcohol (25:24:1 v/v/v) (Invitrogen, UK), then mixed gently until emulsion was formed. The mixture was centrifuged at 13000 x g for 10 minutes and the upper aqueous phase was carefully removed to a fresh tube containing (24:1 v/v) chloroform and iso-amylalcohol.

The mixture was centrifuged and 500  $\mu$ l of the upper layer was mixed with 2.5 mL of absolute ethanol. After that, 25  $\mu$ l of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.2 was added and the mixture was spun down for 5 minutes. The ethanol was discarded and 500  $\mu$ l of 70% (v/v) ethanol was added and mixture was centrifuged as before. The pellet was left to dry after discarding the ethanol, and the DNA was then rehydrated by adding 250  $\mu$ l of TE buffer. NanoDrop<sup>TM</sup> Spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, UK) was used at A260 to determine the DNA concentration.

# 2.5 Primer design

Primers were designed using A plasmid Editor (ApE) software system to construct the point mutations or knock out *ply* using gene splicing by the overlap extension (SOE) method (Horton *et al.* 1990, Iannelli and Pozzi 2004). All primer sequences used in this study are shown in Table 2-2.

**Table 2-2:** Primers used in this study underlined letters indicate restriction sites, and the bold letters indicate *aadA* gene homology sequences.

Primer's name	Primer's Sequence 5'-3'	Reference
ply-NcoI-F	CATG <u>CCATGG</u> GAGGTAGAAGATGGCAAATA	This study
ply-BamHI-R	ACG <u>GGATCC</u> CTAGTCATTTTCTACCTTATC	This study
A2-D380N-F	GCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGAATGAATTATCCTATGATC	This study
A2-D380D-R	CCTTGATGATCATAGGATAATTCATTCCAAGTAATATAATA	This study
A8-A273D-F	TCAAGGTAGATCCTCAGACAGAGTG	This study
A8-A273D-R	CACTCTGTCTGAGGATCTACCTTGA	This study
A9-M267I-F	TTTGAAGCTTTGATGAAAGGAGTC	This study
A9-M267I-R	GACTCCTTTCATCAAAGCTTCAAA	This study
A11-Q136K-F	AAGTGGCATAAAGATTATGGTCA	This study
A11-Q136K-R	TGACCATAATCTTTATGCCACTT	This study
A12-Q402E-F	GGACAGAAATGGGGAGGATTTGACGGCTCAC	This study
A12-Q402E-F	GTGAGCCGTCAAATCCTCCCCATTTCTGTCC	This study
A15-E260D-F	GAGTGATGAAGTAGATGCTGCTTTTG	This study
A15-E260D R	GCTTCAAAAGCAGCATCTACTTCATC	This study
A18-V439I-F	GGTGGCGTACGATTTATGAAAAAAC	This study
A18-V439I-R	TCGGTTTTTTCATAAATCGTACGCC	This study
Spec-F	ATCGATTTTCGTTCGTGAATACATGTTAT	This study
Spec-R	GTTATGCAAGGGTTTATTGTTTTCTA	This study
ply-Left/F	TATTGTCAAGGTTATTGGCGACA	This study
ply-Left/R	TATTCACGAACGAAAATCGATATTTACTGCTTTATTTGCCA TCT	This study
ply-Right/F	AACAATAAACCCTTGCATAACGATAAGGTAGAAAATGAC TAGGA	This study
ply-Right/R	CACCTTTTGTTGACAGTCTACTCCAGACATATCATA	This study
pLEICS-01-F	TACTTCCAATCCATGGCAAATAAAGCAGTAAATGA	This study
pLEICS-01-R	TATCCACCTTTACTGTCACTAGTCATTTTCTACCT	This study

# 2.6 Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)

PCR amplification was performed using two enzymes. First, PrimeSTAR HS premix (1.25 U/25  $\mu$ l PrimeSTAR HS DNA Polymerase, 2X dNTP mixture 0.4 mM each, 2X PrimeSTAR buffer including 2mM Mg<sup>2+</sup>) (Clontech, USA) (Horton *et al.* 1990). The PCR mixture typically consisted of 25  $\mu$ l PrimeSTAR HS premix, 2  $\mu$ l templates (20 ng/ $\mu$ l), 2  $\mu$ l of each forward and reverse primer (1pmol/reaction), and 21  $\mu$ l of DNA-free water. The second enzyme was, HotStarTaq *Plus* Master Mix (HotStarTaq *Plus* DNA Polymerase, PCR Buffre, 3 mm MgCl<sub>2</sub>, and 400  $\mu$ M dNTP) (Qiagen, UK). The PCR mixture consisted of 10  $\mu$ l 2X HotStarTaq, 2  $\mu$ l of specific primer (1pmol/reaction), 2  $\mu$ l template (20ng/ $\mu$ l) and 6  $\mu$ l of DNA-free water. Both of these enzymes were used for DNA amplification and mutant confirmation. The thermo cycler conditions of PrimeSTAR HS premix and HotStarTaq *Plus* Master Mix are described in Tables 2-3 and 2-4 respectively.

Prin	neSTAR HS premix	
Type of cycle	Temp/time	No. of cycle
denaturation	98°C/10 min	30
annealing	55°C/5 sec	
extension	72°C/45 sec/1000bp	

 Table 2-4: PCR conditions of HotStarTaq Plus Master Mix.

HotStarTaq Plus Master Mix		
Type of cycle	Temp/time	No. of cycle
Initial	95°C/5 min	1
activation		
denaturation	95°C/45 sec	35
annealing	55°C/45 sec	
extension	72°C/1min/1000bp	
final extension	72°C/10 min	1

#### 2.7 Agarose gel electrophoresis

One gram of agarose powder (Bioline, UK) was added to 100 ml of 1X Tris-acetate-EDTA (TAE) (40 mM Tris-acetate, 1mM EDTA, pH 7.7) (Meyers *et al.* 1976). The suspension was heated in a microwave oven, and then cooled to 55-60°C. Ethidium bromide was added to the suspension to  $0.2 \mu g/ml$  final concentration. The gel was poured into a casting assembly and left to solidify. Approximately 5  $\mu$ l of DNA samples were mixed with 5  $\mu$ l of 6X loading dye (New England Biolabs (NEB), UK) and then put into the well. DNA was visualised under a UV light (Sambrook *et al.* 1989).

#### 2.8 PCR Clean up System (Quick Protocol)

The PCR product was cleaned using a QIAquick DNA purification kit (Promega, UK). Membrane binding solution (4.5 M guanidine isothiocyanate) was added to the PCR product at 1:1(v/v). Then the mixture was transferred to a SV Minicolumn (Promega) and centrifuged for 1 minute at 16000 g and the flow-through was discarded. Then, 700 µl of membrane washing solution (10mM potassium acetate pH 5.0, 16.7µM EDTA pH 8.0 and 80% v/v ethanol) was added, and column was centrifuged for 1 minute at 16000 g, and then another 500 µl of membrane washing solution was added. SV Minicolumn was centrifuged for 5 minutes at 16000 g, and flow-through was discarded. After that, the column was transferred to a new 1.5 ml eppendorf tube and 30-50 µl of nuclease-free water was added to the bottom of the column and left for 1-2 minutes at room temperature. Next, the tube was centrifuged at 16000 x g for 2 min, and the eluted DNA was stored at 4 °C or - 20 °C.

#### 2.9 Gene Splicing by Overlap Extension (SOEing product)

The two-steps of a SOEing PCR protocol (Horton 1995, Pearce *et al.* 2002) were used to delete *ply*. First step the spectinomycin resistance gene *aadA* (1158 bp) was amplified from the plasmid pDL278 (Hasan Yesilkaya *et al.* 2000). The left flank (600 bp) and right flank (600 bp) of the *ply* gene was amplified individually using primers (Spec-F/Spec-R, *ply*-Left/F *ply*-Left/R and *ply*-Right/F *ply*-Right/R respectively). In the second step, the amplified *aadA* gene was fused with upstream and downstream *ply* fragments using primers (*ply*-Left/F and *ply*-Right/R). All PCR steps were done using PrimeSTAR HS DNA Polymerase (Clontech, USA) as described above (Section 2.5). The SOEing

product was then transformed into D39 and allelic replacement between the *ply* gene and *aadA* gene was achieved by homologous recombination.

### 2.10 Genetic Transformation of Pneumococcus Cells

The DNA insertion into the genome of *S. pneumonaie* was achieved by two steps (Lerman and Tolmach 1957), preparing the competent cells and transformation of DNA fragments into *S. pneumonaie*.

#### 2.10.1 Competent Pneumococcus Cells

A frozen stock of *S. pneumonaie* D39 bacteria was grown in 10 ml of BHI until the OD<sub>600</sub> nm reached 0.05. The bacterial culture was then diluted 1:10 in autoclaved growth solution (BHI 100ml, 20% glucose 1 ml, 4% (w/v) BSA 4% 4ml and 1% CaCl<sub>2</sub> 1ml) (Steinmoen et al., 2002). The culture was incubated at 37°C for 45-60 min, then divided into 200µl aliquots with 50% v/v autoclaved glycerol and stored at -80°C.

#### 2.10.2 Transformation of DNA into S. pneumonaie

An aliquot of 200 µl of competent pneumococcus cell was thawed on ice. Then 2 µl of 50 ng/ml of competent stimulating peptide-1 (CSP-1) (Cheng *et al.* 1997, Alloing *et al.* 1998, Bricker and Camilli 1999) was added to the culture. The culture was incubated at 37°C for 14 min, and then ~ 1µg of DNA was added to the mixture and incubated at 37°C for 45 min. The reaction mixture was then plated on Blood Agar Base (BAB) or Tryptic Soya Agar (TSA) plates supplemented with appropriate antibiotic (spectinomycin 100 µg/ml or erythromycin 0.5 µg/ml). Plates were incubated overnight at 37°C in a 5% v/v CO<sub>2</sub> incubator (Avery *et al.* 2017).

# 2.11 Plasmid extraction using a Mini-prep kit

A QIAprep spin Mini-prep kit (Qiagen) was used to purify plasmids from *E. coli*. A broth of 10  $\mu$ l of LB with appropriate antibiotic was inoculated with the *E. coli* culture and incubated with shaking, at 37°C for 14-16 hour. The overnight culture was centrifuged at 4000 g for 10 min (Sorvall cells T, Thermo Scientific). Then the bacterial pellet was suspended in 250  $\mu$ l of Buffer P1 mixed with RNase solution, and then 250  $\mu$ l of buffer

P2 was added and the tube was inverted carefully several times. After adding 350  $\mu$ l of buffer N3, the tube was inverted to prevent DNA precipitation. After centrifugation of the mixture at 13000 g (Microfuge, Sigma) for 10 min, the supernatant was added to a spin column and centrifugation was repeated at 13000 g for 30-60 sec. After discarding the supernatant, 500  $\mu$ l of buffer PE was added to wash the DNA and then the tube was centrifuged at 13000 g (Microfuge, Sigma) for 1 min. The tube was washed again with 750  $\mu$ l buffer PE and centrifuged for 1 min and the supernatant was discarded. The spin column was transferred into a 1.5 ml sterile eppendrof tube. The plasmid was eluted with 50  $\mu$ l of buffer EB (10mM Tris-Cl, pH 8.5) and incubated at room temperature for 1 min before centrifugation at 13000 rpm (Microfuge, Sigma) for 1 min. The extracted plasmid was stored in -20 °C until use.

# 2.12 Restriction Digestion

The digestion mixture normally contained 1  $\mu$ l (10 U/ $\mu$ l) of restriction enzyme, 1  $\mu$ g of DNA, 5  $\mu$ l of enzyme buffer (X10) and made up to 50  $\mu$ l with nuclease-free water. The reactions usually were incubated at 37 °C for 2-4 hour, depending on the restriction enzyme (Lu *et al.* 2000).

# 2.13 DNA Ligase

DNA ligase was used to join DNA fragments with the appropriate plasmid (Pusch *et al.* 1998). The standard reaction consisted of 2  $\mu$ l T4 DNA ligase (NEB, UK), 1:3 ratio vector and inserted DNA respectively, 3  $\mu$ l of 10X reaction buffer and with nuclease-free water up to 20  $\mu$ l. The reaction was incubated at 8-10 °C overnight, and then heated for 10 min at 65 °C.

# 2.14 Transformation of plasmid into E. coli

Plasmids were transferred (Froger and Hall 2007) by using chemically competent *E. coli* cells, one Shot<sup>®</sup> TOP 10 (Invitrogen, UK) for propagation and into BL21 (DE3) (Agilent Technologies, USA) for expression. A falcon polypropylene round bottom tube was prechilled on ice. One vial of TOP 10 competent cell was thawed on ice, and then an aliquot was put into a pre-chilled falcon tube. An aliquot of 2-5  $\mu$ l of plasmid was added to the reaction, and the mixture incubated on ice for a half hour (Sambrook *et al.* 1989). The

reaction was then incubated at 42°C for 45 second in a water bath, and then transferred to the ice for 2 minutes. An aliquot of 300  $\mu$ l of fresh LB was added to mixture, and then incubated for 1 hour in a shaking incubator at 37 °C (New Brunswick Scientific). After that, 150  $\mu$ l of incubated reaction was plated on LA plates, which contained the required antibiotic (kanamycin 50 $\mu$ g/ml or erythromycin 100 $\mu$ g/ml), and then these plates were incubated overnight at 37 °C.

# 2.15 Unmarked point mutation with pORI280 plasmid

To construct unmarked strains expressing point mutations in the *ply* gene, the pORI280 plasmid (Figure 2-1) (Leenhouts et al. 1996, Kloosterman et al. 2006) was used in this study with S. pneumoniae D39 was used as the background strain. Plasmid pORI280 cannot replicate in S. pneumoniae due to it requiring the replication gene repA to be supplied in trans from the propagation host (E. coli) (Leenhouts et al. 1996). It has an erythromycin resistance gene and β-galactosidase gene. The pORI280 plasmid and mutated *ply* alleles constructed by PCR as in 2.15.1 were digested using the enzymes NcoI and BamHI, and then ligated using the T4 DNA ligase (NEB) see sections 2.9 & 2.10. The recombinant plasmid was transformed into the E. coli competent cells one Shot<sup>®</sup> TOP 10 (Invitrogen UK) as described previously in section 2.11. The pORI280*ply* plasmid was extracted from TOP 10 cells using QIAprep spin Miniprep kit (Qiagen) as described in section 2.8. After that the pORI280-ply plasmid was transformed into D39 (section 2.7), the bacterial culture was plated on tryptic soy agar (TSA) supplemented with 0.5 μg/ml of erythromycin, and X-Gal (40 μg/ml of 5-bromo-4-chloro-indolyl-β-Dgalactopyranoside). The successful integration of the pORI280- ply plasmid with genome of D39 results in blue colonies that are resistant to erythromycin. The integration of the plasmid with the genome of D39 was by a single cross-over event that produces a WT ply gene and mutant ply gene at this point of process. After that during the non-selective culturing the plasmid was removed with WT ply gene or mutant ply gene and the blue colonies were changed to white colonies.

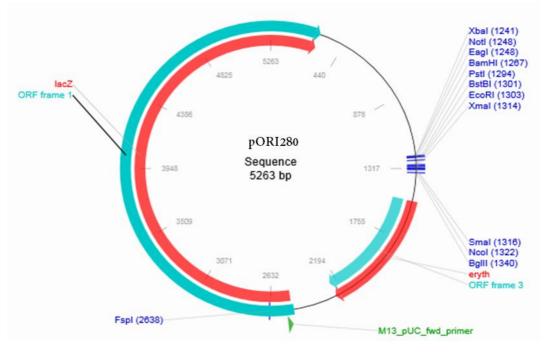


Figure 2-1: Genetic map of plasmid pORI280 used to engineer and deliver ply gene variants.

The plasmid pORI280 contains the restriction enzyme sites, erythromycin resistance gene (EmR), origin of replication (ORI+) and  $\beta$ -galactosidase gene of *E.coli* (lacZ) (Leenhouts et al. 1996, Kloosterman et al. 2006).

#### 2.15.1 Construction of point mutation in *ply* of D39

To construct *ply* alleles using two steps of PCR and a set of primers as listed in Table 2.2, genomic DNA of D39 was used as a template to amplify the mutated *ply* with PrimeSTAR HS premix (Section 2.5). In the first PCR step, two pairs of primers were constructed for each point mutation, the primers ply-NcoI-F/AX-R and ply-BamHI-R/AX-F (where X represents the allele code) were used to amplify the up and downstream flanking regions of each point mutation. Following that in the second step the up and downstream flanking regions of each mutation were combined up flank (833 bp) and down flank (609 bp) of allele 8 respectively. Allele 2 has the mutation D380N, located in domain 4. To construct this allele the aspartic acid (D) (GAT) was changed into asparagine (N) (AAT) using primers A2-D380N-F and A2-D380N-R. Allele 8 in domain 3 also has one mutation, A273D, the amino acid alanine (GCT) was changed into aspartate (GAT) with the internal primers A8-A273D-F and A8-A273D-R. Allele 9 has the change I267M, which presents in domain 3. The Isoleucine (ATA) was changed into methionine ATG using the primers A9-I267M-F and A9- I267M-R. Allele 11 have two mutations; Q136K in domain 1 and mutation D380N, as in allele 2. The mutation Q136K was constructed by using allele 2 as DNA template and changing the glutamine (CAA) into lysine (AAA), using the primers A11-Q136K-F and A11- Q136K-R. Allele 12 includes the allele 2 mutation and the Q402E mutation, therefore allele 2 was used as a template. Glutamine (CAG) was changed into glutamic acid GAG at position 402 of the D39 Ply sequences, using primers A12-Q402E-F and A12-Q402E-R to amplify the Q402E mutation. Allele 15 is located in domain 3. It has one mutation Q136K, and this mutation was constructed by changing glutamic acid GAG into aspartic acid GAT using the primers A15-Q136K-F and A15-Q136K-R. Allele 18 has the mutation V439I and it located in domain 4. The amino acid valine (GTT) was changed into isoleucine (ATT) using the primers A18-V439I-F and A18-V439I-R. The intention was to determine the impact of these variations on the activity of the *ply*, and the impact of the variation on the background D39 (Robert A Lock et al. 1996, Lea-Ann S Kirkham et al. 2006, Jefferies et al. 2007, Price et al. 2012).

#### 2.15.2 Confirmation of successful mutation

#### 2.15.2.1 Colony PCR

To confirm if a constructed mutation was successfully transformed on the plasmid into *E. coli* or inserted into the target location of the pneumococcal genome, colony PCR was used as pre-confirmation method with a HotStarTaq plus Master Mix enzyme (section 2.5). A transformed colony was used as a template and appropriate primers *ply*1-F and *ply*1400bp-R were used to amplify mutant *ply*, whereas the primers Spec-F, Spec-R, *ply*-Left/F and *ply*-Right/R were used to amplify the inserted spectinomycin resistance cassette Table 2-5.

**Table 2-5:** Primers used for confirmation of pneumococcal mutations.

Primer's name	Primer's Sequence 5'-3'	Reference
ply1-F	ATGGCAAATAAAGCAGTAAATGACTTTATA	This study
<i>ply</i> 1400bp-R	CTAGTCATTTTCTACCTTATCCTCTACCT	This study
Spec-F	ATCGATTTTCGTTCGTGAATACATGTTAT	This study
Spec-R	GTTATGCAAGGGTTTATTGTTTTCTA	This study
ply-Left/F	TATTGTCAAGGTTATTGGCGACA	This study
ply-Right/R	TCCAGACATATCATAGTTCAAGT	This study

### 2.15.2.2 DNA sequencing

Genomic DNA of a transformed cell was extracted and used as a template to amplify mutated *ply* using PCR, and HotStarTaq plus Master Mix enzyme with appropriate primers Table 2-6. PCR product was purified (section 2.5.2) and then sequenced by the Protein Nucleic Acid Chemistry Laboratory (PNACL), University of Leicester.

Primer's name	Primer's Sequence 5'-3'	Reference
ply1-F	ATGGCAAATAAAGCAGTAAATGACTTTATA	This study
ply400bp-F	TGGCATCAAGATTATGGTCAGGTCA	This study
ply700bp-F	TGGTCTATATTTCGAGTGTTGCTTATG	This study
ply400bp-R	ACTTAGCCAACAAATCGTTTACCGC	This study
ply1400bp-R	CTAGTCATTTTCTACCTTATCCTCTACCT	This study

# 2.16 Pneumococcal cell lysis

*S. pneumoniae* overnight culture was centrifuged at 13000 g for 5 minutes and the supernatant was removed (De *et al.* 2000, Kadioglu *et al.* 2004). The pellet was resuspended with 1 ml of Phosphate Buffered Saline (PBS) (136 mM NaCl, 2.68 mM KCl; 10, 14 mM Na<sub>2</sub>HPO<sub>4</sub>, 1.76 mM KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, pH 7.4). The bacterial suspension was given 15 seconds of sonication pulses every 45 seconds, and the process was repeated 10 times for each sample, which was kept on ice all the time. The sonication amplitude used was about 7 microns. The samples were centrifuged at 15000 g for 2 minutes, and then the supernatant was stored at -80C until use.

# 2.17 Determination of protein concentration

The Bradford assay kit (Bio-Rad, UK) was used to determine protein concentration (Bradford 1976). An aliquot of  $10\mu$ l of tested solution protein were added to the wells of a microplate in triplicate. Then  $10\mu$ l of serial dilutions of bovine serum albumin BSA (0, 50, 100, 200, 400, 600 and 800 µg/ml) were put in the other triplicate rows. An aliquot of  $300\mu$ l of the Coomassie reagent were added to each well, and then the microplate was mixed for 30-60 seconds on a shaking platform. After incubating the plate for 10 minutes

at room temperature, the absorbance at 595nm was measured by using a microplate reader. The average of each triplicate samples was subtracted from the blank average and the standard curve used to determine the concentration of the test samples.

# 2.18 Haemolytic assay

Five millilitres of horse blood (Oxoide) were centrifuged at 3000 g for 10 minutes and the supernatant was removed without disturbing the pellet (Owen *et al.* 1994). The red blood cells were diluted to 4% v/v in phosphate buffered saline (PBS). After that, 50  $\mu$ l of PBS were added to each well of a round-bottomed 96-well plate, followed by adding 50  $\mu$ L/well of the diluted erythrocytes. An aliquot of 50  $\mu$ L of serially diluted cell extract or pneumolysin solution were added to the plate and plate was incubated at 37°C for half an hour. Wells that did not receive Ply received 50  $\mu$ L of PBS and were considered as the negative control. The plate was centrifuged at 1200 g for 5 minutes and then 100  $\mu$ L of the supernatant were moved to an ELISA plate and the absorbance was measured at 450 nm, the percentage was calculated using the following equation:

% Haemolytic activity = Ply allele haemolytic activity / Ply D39 haemolytic activity (100%)

# 2.19 Inhibition of Ply haemolysis with cholesterol

The inhibition of lytic activity of Ply alleles was tested with cholesterol. An aliquot of 20 mM cholesterol was serially diluted in ethanol across 96-well microtiter plate. Following that, 45  $\mu$ l of pneumococcal cell lysate of each Ply alleles were added to another microtiter plate, then 5  $\mu$ l of each cholesterol dilution was added to the corresponding wells of Ply alleles, and the plat was incubated at room temperature for 5-10 minutes, then 50  $\mu$ l of 2% v/v sheep blood RBCs was added to each well. Following the incubation of the plate at room temperature for 30 minutes, the plate was centrifuged at 1750 g at 4°C, and then 50  $\mu$ l of supernatant of each well was transferred into the corresponding wells of a flatbottom microtiter plate and the absorbance was measured at 410 nm.

# 2.20 Bacterial Growth

Pneumococcal growth was achieved using Brain Heart Infusion broth (BHI), and monitored using a Multiskan TM GO Microplate Spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, UK). Bacteria were cultured at 37 °C until the OD600 was reached to 0.5, then 5  $\mu$ l of the culture and 195  $\mu$ l of BHI were added to a flat bottom 96-well microplate. The plate was incubated in the spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, UK) for 24 hours at 37°C, and the bacterial growth was estimated each hour at OD500nm.

# 2.21 Determination of colony forming units (CFU)

To determine bacterial viable counts, the method of Miles and Misra was used (Miles *et al.* 1938). An aliquot of 180  $\mu$ l of Phosphate Buffered Saline (PBS) was put into a 96 well microplate, and then 20  $\mu$ l of bacterial culture was 10-fold serially diluted up to 10<sup>6</sup>. Blood agar plates were labelled in 6 sections and 60  $\mu$ l of each dilution was dropped in appropriate section of the plate. The plates were incubated overnight at 37C° in a candle jar; and colonies were counted next day.

### 2.22 Genetic complementation of pneumococcal mutations

Mutations of *ply* were complemented with an intact *ply* gene to exclude the possibility of a polar effect. Genetic complementation of  $\Delta ply$  D39 was done using pCEP plasmid (Guiral *et al.* 2006). The pCEP plasmid cannot replicate in *S. pneumoniae*, and is aproximatly 9.5 kb in size. It has about 2 kb of DNA sequences that are homologuous to the transcriptionally silent region (downsterm of the *amiA* operon) in the genome of pneumococcus (Younis 2015). Unmarked mutations were complemented using the pORI280 plasmid (section 2.12). The intact *ply* was amplified using PCR, and HotStarTaq plus Master Mix enzyme with *ply-NcoI*-F and *ply-BamHI*-R primers, then PCR product was purified (section 2.5.2). Plasmids and amplified *ply* were double digested with *NcoI* and *Bam*HI (section 2.9), and then the digested *ply* was ligated to the appropriate plasmid using T4 DNA ligase (section 2.10). Recombinant plasmid was transformed into *E. coli* and then into the pneumococcal D39 strain (section 2.11 and 2.7 respectively).

# 2.23 Determination of Ply allele concentration by ELISA

The concentration of Ply variants in the pneumococcal cell lysates were determined using ELISA, as described previously (Cima-Cabal et al. 2001). Nunc Maxisorb ELISA plates were coated with 2.5  $\mu$ g/ml of mutant *ply* alleles diluted with coating buffer buffer (0.3 M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 0.2 M Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> at pH 9.6) and incubated overnight in 4°C. Pure wild type pneumolysin (kindly provided from Prof Russell Wallis, University of Leicester) from 2000 pg /ml to 31.25 pg/ml was used to provide a standard curve. Next day the plates were washed three times with 250µl of washing buffer (PBS + 0.1% v/v Tween 20). Plates were blocked with 200 µl/well of blocking buffer (1% w/v BSA in PBS) and incubated at room temperature for 1-2 hours, then washed again three times with washing buffer. Mouse anti-Ply antibody (monoclonal anti Ply-7) (Abcam) was diluted with washing buffer 1/2500, then 100µl/well was added and incubated at room temperature for one hour and the washing was repeated three times with washing buffer. The antimouse IgG conjugated with alkaline phosphatase (Sigma) was diluted 1/5000, and 100µl/well was added to each well and incubated at room temperature for one hour. Plates were washed three times with 250µl of washing buffer, then 100 µl/well of alkaline phosphate substrate (Sigma) was added and incubated at room temperature for 10-15 min. Absorbance was determined at wavelength 405 nm.

# 2.24 C3 deposition assay

The deposition of C3 on the pneumococcal cell lysates was measured by ELISA assay. Nunc Maxisorb ELISA plates were coated with 1 µg/well of mannan or bacterial lysate carrying Ply variations (100µl of 10µl/ml solution) diluted with coating buffer (0.3M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 0.2M Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> at pH 9.6) and incubated overnight in 4°C. Next day the plate was blocked with 280 µl/well of blocking buffer 1% w/v BSA in Tris Buffer Saline (TBS/ 2mM CaCl<sub>2</sub> and 1mM Mg<sup>2+</sup>) and incubated at room temperature for 1-2 hours. Normal human serum and unimmunized with pneumococcal vaccine was serially diluted with (TBS) and 100 µl/well were added to the plate to introduce complement and then incubated at 37°C for one hour, following that plate was washed three times with washing buffer (TBS, 5mM CaCl<sub>2</sub> and 0.025% Tween 20, pH 7.4). The rabbit anti-human C3c (Dako) was diluted 1/5000 with TBS buffer, and 100µl/well was added and incubated at room temperature for one hour, then plate washed again three times with washing buffer.

The anti-rabbit IgG (whole molecule alkaline phosphate produced goat) was diluted 1/5000 with LP buffer (1mm Mg and 2mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>), and  $100\mu$ l/well was added and incubated at room temperature for one hour, after that  $100 \mu$ l/well of alkaline phosphate substrate (Sigma) was added and incubated at room temperature for 10-15 min. Absorbance was determined at wavelength 405 nm.

# 2.25 Sodium dodecyl sulphate polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS PAGE)

Recombinant Ply was analysed on 4-20% Mini-PROTEAN® TGX Stain-Free <sup>TM</sup> Gels (BIO-RAD, USA) (Wang *et al.* 2006). An aliquot of 10 µl of Ply samples were mixed with 10X SDS loading buffer (6.25 ml 0.5 M Tris-HCl pH 6.8, 10 mM DTT, 1 g SDS, 50 mg bromophenol blue, 10 ml glycerol and 6.25 ml dH<sub>2</sub>O), then the samples were heated for 5 min at 95°C. After adding 1X SDS running buffer (Tris base 15.1 g, glycine 94 g, 50 ml 10% (w/v) SDS and dH<sub>2</sub>O up to 1000 ml), the gel was put in the tank, then the marker Color Prestained Protein Standard, Broad Range (NEW ENGLAND, BioLabs, UK) and the protein samples were loaded into the wells. Electrophoresis was applied at 150 mV, after which the gel was stained with Coomassie Blue solution (0.4 g of 0.1% (w/v) coomassie brilliant blue, 40% (v/v) methanol, 10% (v/v) acetic acid and dH<sub>2</sub>O up to a final volume of 400 ml) for 1 hour with 15 rpm shaking. Coomassie Blue stain was removed by treating the gel with the destining solution (25% (v/v) isopropanol, 10% (v/v) acetic acid and dH<sub>2</sub>O up to 400 ml) for 1 hour with 15 rpm shaking, then rinsed with dH<sub>2</sub>O and visualised under the BIO-RAD UV machine.

### 2.26 Western blotting

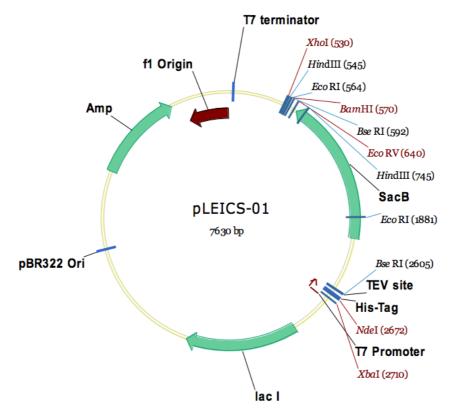
Western blotting assay was used to analyze recombinant Ply samples (Towbin *et al.* 1979, Mitchell *et al.* 1989). Samples were run on SDS-PAGE gel (section 2.21). After running the gel, filter paper, sponges and nitrocellulose membrane (Roche Applied, USA) were put in transfer buffer (Tris 5.9 g, Glycine 2.9 g, methanol 100 ml, 3 ml of 10% (w/v) SDS, dH<sub>2</sub>O 900 ml, pH 8.3). Nitrocellulose membrane was placed in the positive side and the gel was placed on the negative side of the blotter. The gel sandwich was placed in the blotting cassette and arranged from positive side to negative side as follows; soaked sponge, soaked filter paper, nitrocellulose membrane, gel, soaked filter paper and soaked

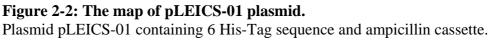
sponge. After putting the cassette and ice bucket in the blotting tank, the cold transfer buffer was added to the tank, then blotting was run at 230 mA for one and half hours. The membrane was blocked for 3 hours at room temperature with blocking buffer (5% (w/v) skimmed milk (Sigma) in 50 ml PBS), After washing the membrane four times with washing buffer (0.05 % (v/v) Tween 20 in PBS), the membrane was incubated at room temperature for two hours with mouse anti-Ply-7 (Abcam) (1:2500 dilution in 5% (w/v) skimmed milk). The membrane was washed four times with washing buffer and then incubated for two hours with the anti-mouse IgG conjugated with Horse Radish Peroxidase (Sigma) (1/5000 dilution in 5% (w/v) skimmed milk). To detect the antibody complex on the membrane, 3 ml of solution I and II of the ECL reagents (Amersham) were mixed together and added to the membrane. After this step, the membrane was visualized immediately using a BIO-RAD UV machine.

# 2.27 Expression and purification of recombinant Ply

#### 2.27.1 Cloning of recombinant Ply

The plasmid pLEICS-01 Figure 2-2, containing an ampicillin resistant gene and hexahistidine tagged fragment was used for protein expression. Recombinant *ply* was amplified using PCR (section 2.5), and primers were described in Table 2-7, then the PCR product was cleaned using Wizard® SV Gel and PCR Clean-Up kit (section 2.5.3). Cloning of recombinant *ply* into pLEICS-01 was performed by the protein expression laboratory (PROTEX), University of Leicester. Recombinant plasmids were sequenced using primers T7 promoter/F and pLEICS-01/R, and the full-length *ply* was sequenced using primers described in Table 2-6.





#### 2.27.2 Pneumolysin expression

Plasmid pLEICS-01-*ply* was transformed into *E coli* BL21 (DE3) (section 2.11) for protein expression analysis (Mitchell *et al.* 1989). BL21 (DE3) cells were inoculated in 1000 ml of LB supplemented with 100  $\mu$ g/ml of ampicillin, then incubated with shaking at 220 rpm and at 37°C until the OD600 was reached 0.6-0.8. Bacterial culture was then induced using 1mM IPTG and incubated overnight at 18°C in shaking at 220 rpm. Next day bacterial cells were centrifuged at 8000 g for 20 min at 4°C, then the pellet was suspended with lysis buffer (20 mM Tris-HCl, 150 mM NaCl, 20 mM imidazole and 1% v/v Tween 20 at pH 7.5) containing protease inhibitor tablet. Sonication was done on the ice 4-5 times using 7 amplitudes for 15 second and 45 second for rest intervals to avoid protein denaturation. Cell lysates were centrifuged at 20000 g for 30 min at 4°C, then supernatant was filtered through 0.45  $\mu$ m filter (Fisher Scientific, UK).

#### 2.27.3 Protein purification

Protein purification was performed by two steps (Faraj 2017), the first being affinity chromatography using a 1 ml nickel-Sepharose fast-protein liquid chromatography (FPLC) column (GE healthcare, UK). After washing the column with 5 ml of lysis buffer (20 mM Tris-HCl, 150 mM NaCl, 20 mM imidazole and 1% v/v Tween 20 at pH 7.5), the protein sample was loaded onto the column. The column was then washed again with 20 ml of lysis buffer to remove unbound proteins. After that protein was eluted with elution buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl pH 7.5, 150 mM NaCl, and 500 mM imidazole). Fractions containing Ply were identified by running on a 14% SDS-PAGE. Second step of protein purification, was gel filtration, Superdex 200 16/60 HiLoad column was equilibrated with 20 mM Tris-HCl pH 7.5 buffer. The protein sample was loaded into the AKTA purifier loop (GE Healthcare Life Sciences, UK) and the fractions were collected and Ply proteins identified by 14% SDS-PAGE (section 2.21) also, Ply samples identify were confirmed using western blot and antibody probing (section 2.21). Centrifugal concentrator tubes (Amicon Ultra-15 Centrifugal Filter Units, Ireland) were used to consternate the Ply fractions, then protein concentration was determined using the Bradford assay (section 2.15). Purified protein was sequenced by the Protein Nucleic Acid Chemistry Laboratory (PNACL), University of Leicester. Ply aliquots were snap frozen in liquid nitrogen and stored in -80°C until use.

Primer name	Primer Sequence 5'-3'	Reference
A12.Q402A/F	ACAGAAATGGGGCGGATTTGACG	This study
A12.Q402A /R	CGTCAAATCCGCCCCATTTCTGT	This study
A12.Q402D/F	CAGAAATGGGGATGATTTGACGGCT	This study
A12.Q402D/R	GCCGTCAAATCATCCCCATTTCTGT	This study
A18.V439L/F	GGTGGCGTAC <b>GC</b> TTTATGAAAAAACC	This study
A18.V439L/R:	GTTTTTTCATAAAGCGTACGCCACCATT	This study
A18.V439A/F	GGTGGCGTACGGCTTATGAAAAAAC	This study
A18.V439A/R	CGGTTTTTTCATAAGCCGTACGCCA	This study
A8-A273D-F	TCAAGGTAGATCCTCAGACAGAGTG	This study
A8-A273D-R	CACTCTGTCTGAGGATCTACCTTGA	This study
A12-Q402E-F	GGACAGAAATGGGGAGGATTTGACGGCTCAC	This study
A12-Q402E-F	GTGAGCCGTCAAATCCTCCCCATTTCTGTCC	This study
A15-E260D-F	GAGTGATGAAGTAGATGCTGCTTTTG	This study
A15-E260D R	GCTTCAAAAGCAGCATCTACTTCATC	This study
A18-V439I-F	GGTGGCGTACGATTTATGAAAAAAC	This study
A18-V439I-R	TCGGTTTTTTCATAAATCGTACGCC	This study
pLEICS-01-F	TACTTCCAATCCATGGCAAATAAAGCAGTAA	This study
	ATGA	
pLEICS-01-R	TATCCACCTTTACTGTCACTAGTCATTTTCTAC	This study
	СТ	

 Table 2-7: Primers used for expression and purification of Ply alleles.

# 2.28 In vivo virulence studies

All animal experiments were carried out under the Animals for Scientific Procedures Act, in accordance with the appropriate project and personal licenses. All experiments were approved by the University of Leicester Animal Welfare and Ethical Review Board (AWERB). CD-1 mice were bred and supplied from the Division of Biomedical Sciences, University of Leicester.

#### 2.28.1 Preparation of inocula

Pneumococcal inoculums were prepared by culturing *S. pneumoniae* on blood agar plates and incubated overnight at 37°C in a 5% v/v CO<sub>2</sub> incubator. Next day a sweep of colonies was inoculated with 10 ml of BHI broth and incubated overnight at 37°C until OD500 had reached 1.4-1.6. Bacterial cultures were then centrifuged at 3000 rpm for 15 min and following discarding the supernatant the pellets were re-suspended with 1 ml of 80% (v/v) BHI and 20 %( v/v) sterilized foetal calf serum. An aliquot of 700  $\mu$ l of re-suspended culture was added to 10 ml of BHI-serum broth and the OD500 was adjusted to 0.7 and the cultures were incubated until the OD500 had reached 1.6. Then the cultures were divided into 500  $\mu$ l aliquots and stored at -80°C until use. The prepared pneumococcal inoculums were thawed at room temperature, then centrifuged 13000 g for 2 min. The supernatants were discarded, and the pellets were re-suspended with 500  $\mu$ l of PBS. Three different concentrations of pneumococcal inoculums were intranasal administered, (1 x10<sup>6</sup> CFU/mouse, 5x 10<sup>6</sup>/ CFU/mouse and 1x10<sup>7</sup>/ CFU/mouse) to set up pneumonia infection.

#### 2.28.2 Optimization of acute pneumonia infection with CD-1 mice

To optimize and set up pilot pneumonia model infection, available mice were 8 to 9 weeks of age CD-1 female mice were used in this study. The experiment was run using three groups of mice (10 mice /group) and three different doses (1 x  $10^6$ , 5 x  $10^6$  and 1 x  $10^7$ ). The administration of infection doses was kindly done by Dr Sarah Glenn. Following anaesthetization of the mice with 2.5% (v/v) Isoflurane (Isocare, UK) over oxygen (1.4 to 1.6 liters/min), 50 µl of PBS containing the appropriate dose of *S. pneumoniae* were administered thorough the mouse nasal passage. After infection of the mice with three doses, the viable count of inoculum doses was confirmed on blood agar plates (section 2.21). Pneumococcal disease signs of infected mice were recorded (Starry coat, hunched and lethargic) for seven days (survival times) (Morton and Griffiths 1985, Gaspar *et al.* 2014). Approximately 20  $\mu$ l of tail blood was collected at 24 hours post infection, then viable counts of *S. pneumoniae* in the blood were confirmed using Miles and Misra method (Miles et al., 1938) and blood agar plates. Data were analyzed using the Mann-Whitney U test, in the GraphPad Prism7.

#### 2.28.3 Model of acute pneumonia infection

CD-1 mice were female and used at 6-9 weeks of age. Mice were randomised into groups of ten. They were lightly anaesthetised with 3% Isoflurane over 1.8L/min oxygen. Mice were intranasally infected with 50µl of D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 as well as wild type D39 was used as positive control, the procedures was described previously in section 2.28.2.

#### 2.28.4 Mice Immunization

The mutations Ply D205R and Ply N339R were constructed previously by Professor Russel Wallis group, these two mutations were showed non-haemolytic activity with the sheep RBCs (Marshall et al. 2015). To construct these two mutations the DNA template was kindly provided by Professor Russel Wallis. The expression and purification of Ply mutations were done as explained previously (Section 2.24). The female CD-1 outbred mice (Charles River, UK), 10 to 11 weeks of age were immunized with Ply D205R and Ply N339R, this experiment was done in collaboration with Dr. Sarah Glenn and Brindha Gap-Gaupool. Experiment was run by using four groups of mice (10 mice/group). Ply mutations were conjugated with alum (Fischer) as adjuvant and PBS, then group1, 2, 3 and 4 were immunized with 20µg/mouse of Ply D205R, Ply N339R, PBS alone and alum alone respectively, groups 3 and 4 were used as experiment control. Mice immunization was performed three times and 10 days interval between each time, venous blood was collected form mice by tail bleeding before each immunization. Blood was kept at room temperature for 10 min for clotting, then centrifuged at 2000 g and 4°C for 10 min and the serum was stored at -80°C until use. Two weeks post last immunization, intranasal infection was used to challenge the mice with  $1 \times 10^6$  CFU/ mouse of D39 strain in 50µl of PBS (section 2.30.2). Mice were observed regularly for survival time (96 hours), humanly culled when they became lethargic.

#### 2.28.5 Determination of anti-Ply in mice serum by ELISA assay

To determine the concentration of anti-Ply IgG in the mice serum, Nunc Maxisorb ELISA plates were coated with  $5 \mu g/ml$  of wilt type Ply diluted with PBS and incubated overnight in 4°C. Following washing the plate with washing buffer (PBS, 0.5% (v/v) Tween 20) 200  $\mu$ l /well of blocking buffer (PBS, 0.5% (v/v) Tween 20, 5% (w/v) milk (Sigma), 5% Sheep Blood Serum (Fisher)) was added then plate incubated for 1 hour at room temperature. Dilutions of mice serum 1:50 and 1:500 in blocking buffer were added to the plate and incubated at room temperature for 2 hours after that plate was washed with washing buffer. The anti-mouse IgG conjugated with alkaline phosphatase (Sigma) was diluted 1/5000, and 100  $\mu$ l/well was added to each well and incubated at room temperature for 2 hours. Anti-Ply4 (kindly provided by Prof Russell Wallis) was serially diluted from 1000 ng/ml to 31.25 ng/ml and used instead of mice serum as primary antibody to provide a standard curve.100  $\mu$ l/well of alkaline phosphate substrate (Sigma) was added and incubated at room temperature for 10-15 min. Absorbance was determined at wavelength 405 nm.

#### 2.28.6 Ply neutralization with IgG

Following the mice immunization with Ply D205R and Ply N339R, the ability of anti-Ply IgG in the mice sera was assessed for neutralization of the haemolytic activity of Ply D39. The mice serum was serially diluted 1:1 in PBS in the 96-well bottom plate with a final volume of 25  $\mu$ l, and then 25  $\mu$ l of 1.1  $\mu$ g/ml of Ply D39 was added to each well. Following the incubation at 37°C for one hour, the 96-well plate was centrifuged at 1000 g for 5 min, and then from each well 50  $\mu$ l of the supernatant was transferred to the corresponding well of 96-well flat bottom plate. The absorbance of RBCs lysis was measured at 450 nm.

#### 2.28.7 Pneumococcal viable count in lung and spleen tissues

The chest of culled mouse was opened by using sterile tools and the lung and spleen were collected and put in the pre-weighed universal tube containing 10 and 5 ml of cold PBS respectively and then kept on ice box. The weight of lung or spleen tissue was determined by weighting the tube containing the tissue and PBS. The tissue was homogenized using Ultra-Turrax T8 homogenizer (IKA-Werke), and after that the pneumococcal viable count per mg of lung or spleen tissue was determined (section 2.21). Animal Blood collection.

#### 2.28.8 Tail bleeding

Followed 24-48 hours of mice infection the venous blood was collected form mice by tail bleeding. Mice were kept at 37°C incubator for 20 min to induce the vasodilatation, the mouse was put in the plastic cylinder, then the venous blood was collected using a 0.5 ml insulin syringe and the blood was added to the serial Eppendorf tube containing 1  $\mu$ l of heparin sodium (5 units/  $\mu$ l). The bacterial count in the blood samples was determined using the Miles and Misra method as described previously (section 2.21).

### 2.29 Statistical analysis

Data were statistically analysed using Graphpad Prism version 7 (Graphpad, California, USA). One or two-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) was used to compare the groups of studies. EC50 or IC50 were used to determine the 50% of haemolytic activity or the inhibition of lytic activity. The Mann Whitney test was used for in vivo studies. Significance was defined as (\* P <0.05, \*\* P<0.01, \*\*\* P <0.001 and \*\*\*\* P<0.0001).

# **Chapter 3: Results**

# Section A

# 3.1 Gene Splicing by Overlap Extension

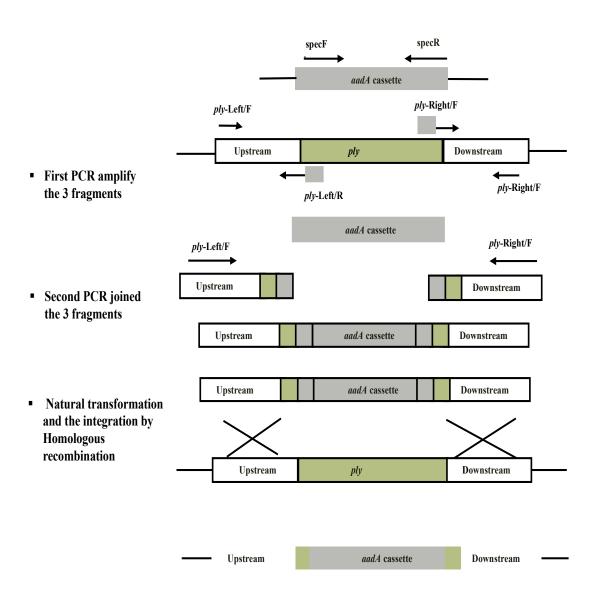
The *ply* gene of D39 was replaced with a spectinomycin resistance cassette (*aadA*) using gene splicing by overlap extension PCR (SOEing) (Horton 1995). This method does not require use of plasmids or a propagation step in the bacterial host (Horton *et al.* 1990). Because the pneumococcus is naturally competent, the SOEing method is an ideal strategy to insert mutations into this bacterium (Seitz and Blokesch 2014). The reason behind insertion of the *aadA* gene (aminoglycoside-3-adenylyltransferase) was to generate an isogenic *ply* negative mutant strain to study the impact of the pneumolysin (Ply) variation on the virulence of *S. pneumoniae* D39.

The steps of construction of the mutant are illustrated in Figure 3-1, which shows the orientations of up and downstream flanks, further *aadA* gene position within a fusion fragment, and the replacement of *ply* with *aadA* by homologous recombination event.

In the first PCR the upstream, downstream regions of *ply* were amplified using the genomic of D39 as a template and primers *ply*-Left/F with *ply*-Left/R and *ply*-Right/F with *ply*-Right/F, respectively, whereas *aadA* was amplified from the plasmid pDL278 (Yesilkaya *et al.* 2000) using primers Spec-F and Spec-R Table 2-2. The PCR products were then analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis. The upstream and downstream flanks of the *ply* generated single bands of approximately 600bp (Figure 3-2, lanes 1 and 2), whereas *aadA* was approximately 1158bp (Figure 3-2 lane 3). The PCR products were purified using a nucleotide cleaning up kit (section 2.7 in Materials and Methods).

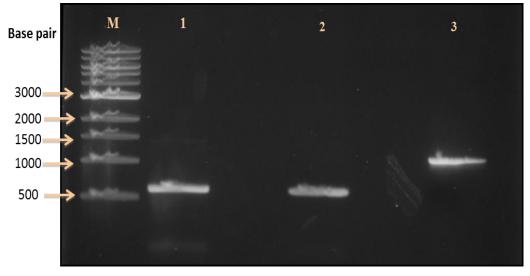
In the second PCR step, the purified amplicons of the *aadA* gene, upstream and downstream flanks were used as a template to join the three DNA fragments together using primers *ply*-Left/F and *ply*-Right/F (Table 2-2). The agarose gel electrophoresis shows the successful ligation of the three bands (up and down stream of the *ply* gene with *aadA* gene) to give the expected single band of approximately 2358bp, in contrast to the WT *ply* gene when it incorporated with up and down stream flanks the band size is approximately 2616bp Figure

3-3 C, lane 1, and lane 2) respectively. The Figure 3-3 A and B illustrates the position and size of *aadA* gene or WT *ply* gene after fused with up and down flanks of *ply*.



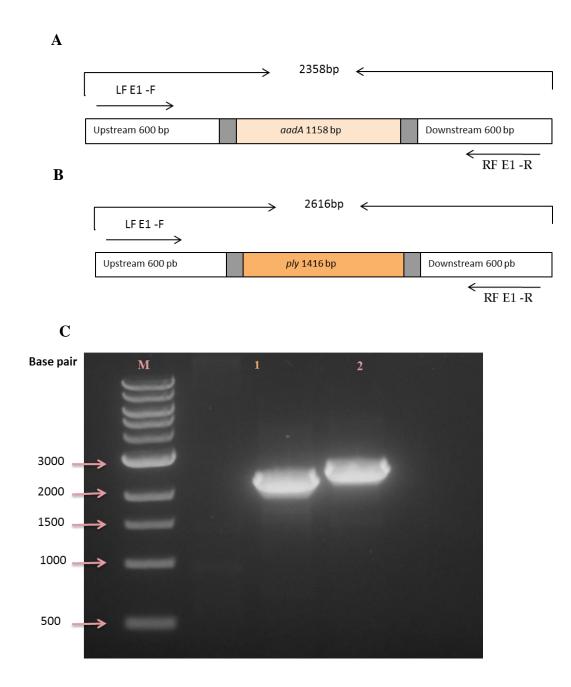
#### Figure 3-1: Schematic showing SOEing PCR steps.

PCR steps for allelic replacement mutagenesis and ply deletion by homologous recombination, based on Song et al (2005).



# Figure 3-2: Agarose gel analysis showing the amplified up and down stream bands of ply gene.

Agarose gel analysis shows the up and down stream bands of ply approximately 600bp (lanes 1 and 2, respectively), and the spectinomycin resistance gene (aadA), the band size is 1158bp (lane 3). M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).

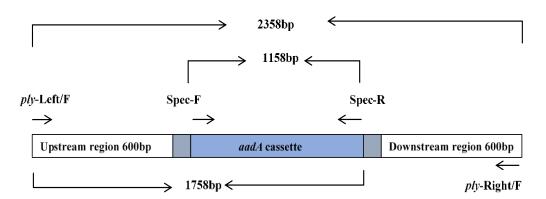


#### Figure 3-3: SOEing ligation process including agarose gel analysis.

(A) Schematic shows the position and size of aadA gene, up and down flanks of ply within fused SOEing product. (B) Schematic represents the position and size of WT ply, up and down flanks were fused using SOEing method. (C) Agarose gel electrophoresis shows the successful fusion of the three DNA fragments upstream and downstream flanks of ply with the aadA (2358bp) (lane 1), and the up and down flanks with WT ply (2616bp) (lane 2). M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).

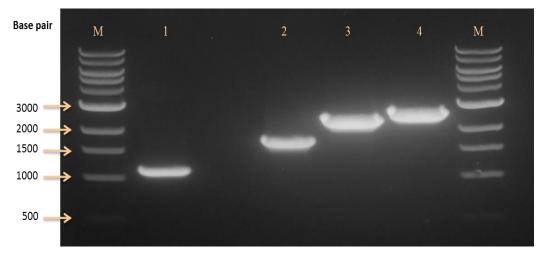
# 3.2 Confirmation of *ply* deletion

The successful replacement of *ply* with the *aadA* cassette was confirmed by using PCR (section 2.5), and the primers listed in Table 2-2. The confirmation was performed by amplifying the up and down flanks of *ply*, which had incorporated the *aadA* cassette, using the primers *ply*-Left/F, ply-Right/R, and the extracted DNA from transformed a pneumococcus colony was used as a template. The PCR confirmation strategy is illustrated in Figure 3-4. It consists of three PCR steps; first step the *aadA* was amplified alone using the primers Spec-F and Spec-R, the expected band size of *aadA* gene is (1158bp). In the second PCR step to confirm that the inserted cassette is in the target region of D39 genome, the spectinomycin resistance cassette was amplified with the left flanking region or right flanking region of *ply* using primers *ply*-Left/F and Spec-R or Spec-F and *ply*-Right/R and the expected size band is (1758bp) as we can see this illustration in Figure 3-4. The third PCR step was the amplification of whole mutated region (upstream, aadA and downstream region of ply) or D39 ply performed using primers *ply*-Left/F and *ply*-Right/R. The expected band size of whole mutated region is 2358bp, while the expected band size of D39 *ply* incorporated with the upstream is 600bp and downstream is flanking region 600bp is 2616bp as illustrated in Figure 3-4. Agarose gel electrophoresis shows the *aadA* cassette band of approximately 1158bp, the upstream region with *aadA* cassette and the band size is 1758bp, and the band size of the whole mutated region is approximately 2358bp, while the WT *ply* is about (2616bp) Figure 3-5, lanes1, 2, 3 and 4 respectively). Stocks of  $\Delta p ly$  D39 strain were made and frozen within the lab 227 culture collection until use.



# Figure 3-4: Schematic showing the PCR confirmation strategy of *ply* replacement with spectinomycin resistance cassette (*aadA*).

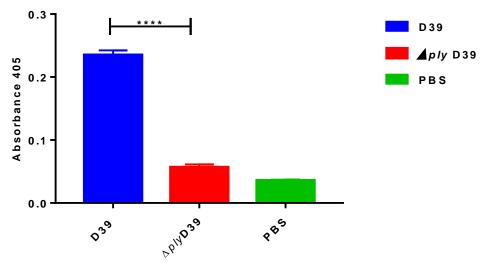
This Figure illustrates the primers that used to amplify whole mutation or aadA cassette alone as well as the up or downstream which incorporated with *aadA* cassette to confirm the successful *ply* deletion.



# Figure 3-5: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing the successful replacement of *ply* with *aadA* cassette.

The confirmation was performed by PCR using the genomic DNA of knocked out *ply* D39 as a template. Lane 1 shows spectinomycin resistance cassette and the band size is (1158bp). Lane 2 shows upstream flanking region incorporated with *aadA* cassette, band size is (1758bp). Lane 3 confirm the successful deletion of *ply*, and insertion of *aadA* cassette into the right place of genomic D39, the amplified band represents the upstream and downstream flanking regions incorporated with *aadA* cassette, the expected band size for whole mutation (2358bp). Lane 4 represents a control sample, it shows amplified band of *ply* D39 incorporated with the upstream and downstream flanking regions, the expected band size (2616bp). M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).

The Mouse anti-Ply antibody (monoclonal anti Ply-7) (Abcam) was used to detect the Ply concentration in the cell lysates of D39 and  $\Delta ply$  D39. Pure D39 Ply (kindly provided from Prof Russell Wallis, University of Leicester) from 2000 pg /ml to 31.25 pg/ml was used to provide a standard curve, the amount of Ply concentration was quantified using GraphPad Prism 7. In Figure 3-6 an ELISA assay was used to determine the Ply concentration in the cell lysates of D39 and  $\Delta ply$  D39 using monoclonal mouse anti-Ply-7 antibody and anti-mouse IgG conjugated with alkaline phosphatase, and the absorbance determined at 405 nm. Data was average of three independent experiments. A significant difference was seen when comparing the Ply concentration in the cell lysate of  $\Delta ply$  D39 to the wild type D39 cell lysate using one-way ANOVA.



Pneumolysin Concentration

# Figure 3-6: ELISA assay was used to determine the Ply concentration in the cell lysates of D39 and $\Delta ply$ D39.

The Ply concentration was determine using monoclonal mouse anti-Ply-7 antibody and anti-mouse IgG conjugated with alkaline phosphatase, and the absorbance determined at 405 nm. Data was average of three independent experiments, significant difference was seen where comparing the Ply concentration in the cell lysate of  $\Delta ply$  D39 to the wild type D39 cell lysate using one-way ANOVA, Dunnett's multiple comparisons test was done using GraphPad Prism 7 (\*\*\*\* P<0.0001).

The haemolytic activity was tested in  $\Delta ply$  D39 to confirm the inactivation of Ply activity. The cell lysate of pneumococcal wild type D39 strain was used as a positive control, while phosphate buffered saline (PBS) was the negative control. The absorbance of diffusible haemoglobin was measured at 450 nm. The cell lysate of  $\Delta ply$  D39 had no detectable haemolytic activity (0 HU/mg), which proves the successful disruption of the *ply* in D39. In contrast the wild type D39 strain had the specific haemolytic activity of 2.38 x 10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg Figure 3-7.

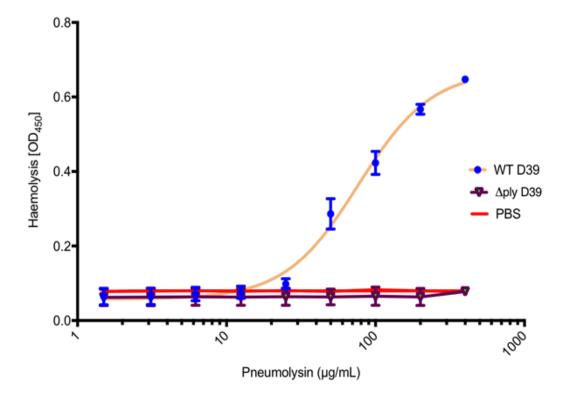


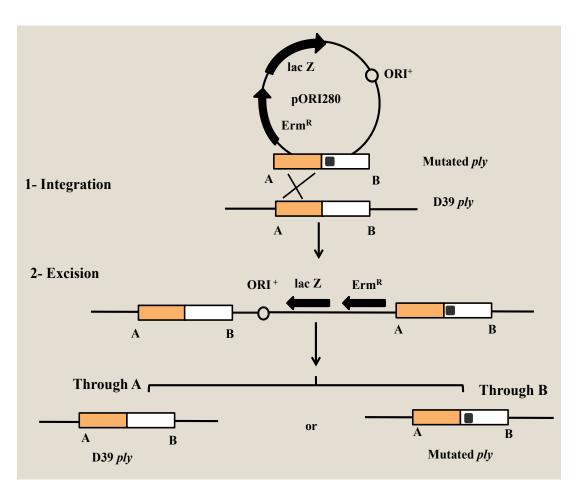
Figure 3-7: Assay of haemolytic activity of *S. pneumoniae*, WT D39 and ∆ply D39 strain.

The haemolytic activity was tested using 2% RBCs of sheep blood. The absorbance of haemoglobin lysis was measured at 450 nm, PBS was used as a negative control. The specific haemolytic activity of wild type D39 is  $2.38 \times 107$  HU/mg, while  $\Delta$ ply D39 has 0 HU/mg. Graph shows the significant difference in the haemolytic activity of  $\Delta$ ply D39 is seen comparing with wild type D39 strain using one way ANOVA, Dunnett's multiple comparisons test was done using GraphPad Prism 7 (\*\*\*\* P<0.0001).

# Section B

# 3.3 Strategy for making unmarked point mutations in *ply* gene

Previous studies were mentioned that there are variations in Ply amino acid sequence among *S. pneumoniae* strains (Kirkham *et al.* 2006, Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015). Unmarked point mutations were constructed in the *ply* gene of the D39 strain to generate the Ply variations, and then the mutated *ply* genes were inserted into D39 as a background strain. The pORI280 plasmid was used to construct these unmarked point mutations (Leenhouts *et al.* 1996, Kloosterman *et al.* 2006). The two-steps pORI280 plasmid strategy used to construct a single nucleotide substitution in *ply* is illustrated in Figure 3-8. Step one, the successful integration of recombinant pORI280 plasmid into the *ply* gene in the genome of D39 occurred via a single homologous recombination cross-over event (e.g. flank A of mutated *ply* integrate with flank A of *ply* D39), and that resulted in blue colonies. Step two, non-selective culturing was performed to the positive transformant (blue colonies) on TSA supplemented with X-gal and without erythromycin. The second recombination event was occurred by repeating the homologous integration via flank A or B, and this is resulting ether D39 *ply* or mutated *ply* and white colonies.



# Figure 3-8: Schematic showing the strategy for construction of unmarked point mutation with the use of pORI280 plasmid.

The strategy contains the left and right flank sequences of mutated ply (A & B, respectively), the black square represents the point mutation. Plasmid integration into the genome of D39 occurred via a single cross-over event ether with the A or B flank (for example the flank (A) of mutant ply integrated with flank (A) of WT ply, the orange colour). Then following non-selective culturing with no antibiotic was performed on TSA with X-gal, the plasmid underwent excision by a second recombination step via the A or B flank, and this resulting ether in a mutated ply or restoration of the D39 ply (diagram constructed from Kloosterman *et al.* (2006) and Leehouts *et al.* (1996)).

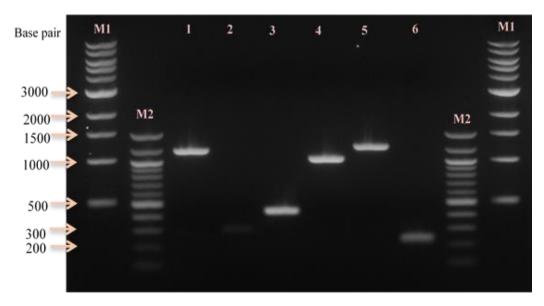
# 3.4 Construction of alleles of *ply* in D39

The Ply variations were constructed in the *ply* gene of the D39 strain, and then the constructed Ply variants were inserted into the D39 strain as a background bacterium. Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 15 and 18, each one containing single allelic variation (D380N, A273D, I267M, Q136K and V439I respectively), while alleles 11 and 12 have variants of allele 2 as well as Q136K and Q402E respectively. The constructed Ply alleles were amplified with PrimeSTAR HS premix using PCR (section 2.12.1). The genomic DNA of D39 strain was used as a template, and all the primers were used in this study listed in Table 2-2. The PCR was carried out in the first step to amplify the mutated left and right overlapping fragments of *ply* D39 sequence to generate the up and downstream flanks of Ply alleles.

Ply allele 2 contains the variant D380N was constructed first, then used as a template to construct Ply alleles 11 D380N/Q136K and 12 D380N/Q402E. Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis lanes 1-6 showing the amplification of mutated *ply* D39 to generate the upstream (1140bp) and downstream (279bp) flanks of *ply* allele 2, upstream (408bp) and downstream (1009b p) flanks of *ply* allele 11 and upstream (1206bp) and downstream (21bp) flanks of *ply* allele 12 respectively Figure 3-9. Following amplification of up and downstream fragments of each allele *ply* using the appropriate primers listed Table 2-2.

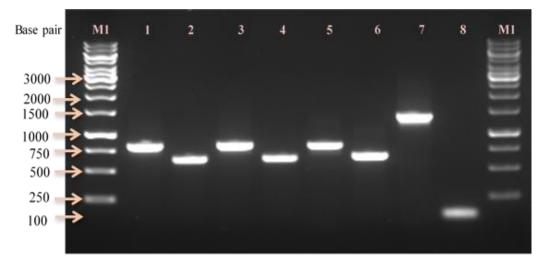
In Figure 3-10 agarose gel analysis lanes 1-8 showing the amplification of mutated *ply* D39 to generate the left (819bp) and right (598bp) flanks of *ply* allele 8, left (801bp) and right (616bp) flanks of *ply* allele 9, left (780bp) and right (637bp) flanks of *ply* allele 15 and left (1317bp) and right (100bp) flanks of *ply* allele 18, all these bands are the expected size of up and downstream regions of each constructed Ply allele.

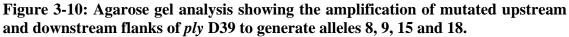
In the second PCR the upstream and downstream fragments, which containing the putative mutant for each allele were combined to amplify the appropriate mutated *ply* allele using PrimeSTAR HS premix and the external primers *ply-NcoI*-F and *ply-BamHI*-R Table 2-2. Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis shows the expected size of amplified mutated *ply* alleles (1417bp). In Figure 3-11 lanes 1-7 representing the constructed *ply* alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively and the lane 8 represents the D39 *ply* as a positive control.



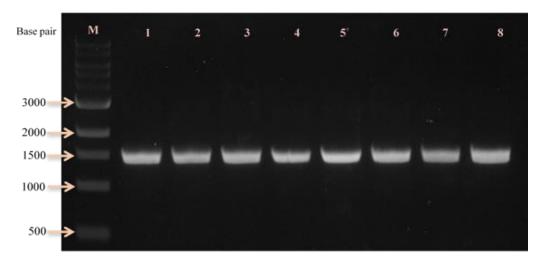
# Figure 3-9: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing the amplification of mutated upstream and downstream flanks of *ply* D39 to generate alleles 2, 11 (Q136K) and 12 (Q402E) respectively.

Lanes 1 and 2 show the expected size of left (1140bp) and right (279bp) flanks to generate allele 2, lanes 3 and 4 represent the expected size of left (408bp) and right (1009bp) regions to generate allele 11, while lanes 5 and 6 show the expected size of left (1206bp) and right (211bp) flanks to generate allele 12 (Q402E).



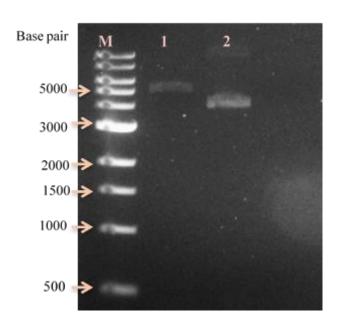


Lanes 1-2 show the expected size of left (819bp) and right (598bp) flanks to generate allele 8, Lanes 3 and 4 represent the expected size of left (801bp) and right (616bp) flanks to generate allele 9, while Lanes 5 and 6 show the expected size of left (780bp) and right (637bp) flanks to generate allele 15 and Lanes 7 and 8 show the expected size of up (1317bp) and down (100bp) flanks to generate allele 18 M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).



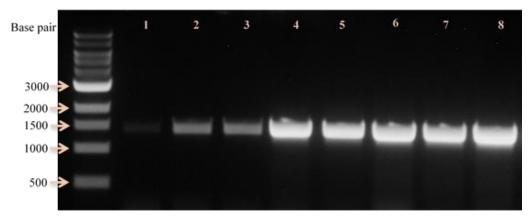
**Figure 3-11: Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis showing each amplified** *ply* **allele.** The *ply* alleles were amplified using the primers *ply*-NcoI-F *ply*-BamHI-R (Table 2.2) and the upstream and downstream flanks, which containing the putative mutant of each allele, were combined to amplify the full length of mutated Ply allele. Lanes 1-7 representing alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively. Lane 8 shows the wilt type D39 *ply* as a control sample. The *ply* alleles incorporated with NcoI and BamHI restriction sites and the expected size of each amplified band is (1420bp). M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).

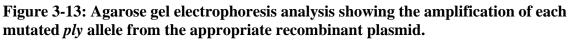
The pORI280 plasmid and each mutated *ply* allele were digested with *NcoI* and *BamHI* (section 2.9). In Figure 3-12 agarose gel electrophoresis analysis shows in lane 1 the digested and linearized pORI280 plasmid and the band size is 5263bp, while lane 2 shows the undigested plasmid. The digested DNA fragments were purified to remove any salts or enzymes from the samples. Following that each constructed *ply* allele was ligated with the digested pORI280 by using T4 DNA ligase (section 2.10).



**Figure 3-12: Agarose gel electrophoresis showing the digested pORI280 plasmid.** The plasmid was digested with *NcoI* and *BamHI* in lane 1 and the expected band size is 5263bp. Lane 2 shows the undigested pORI280 plasmid. M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).

Each constructed allele was inserted between the *NcoI* and *BamHI* sites of pORI280 plasmid to form the recombinant plasmids pEM2, pEM8, pEM9, pEM11, pEM12, pEM15 and pEM18, which are containing *ply* alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively. Following that each recombinant plasmid was transformed into *E. coli* cells, one Shot<sup>®</sup> TOP 10, for propagation (Section 2.11) and then each plasmid was extracted using the QIAprep spin Mini-prep kit (Qiagen) (Section 2.11), and then each mutated *ply* allele was amplified from the extracted plasmid using the primers *ply-NcoI-F ply-BamHI-R* (Table 2.2), the purpose of this step to confirm that each recombinant plasmid is carrying the mutated *ply* allele. Agarose gel electrophoresis analysis shows the successful amplification of each mutated *ply* alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively and the lane 1 represents the *ply* D39 as a positive control Figure 3-13.





The *ply* alleles were amplified using the primers *ply-NcoI*-F *ply-BamHI*-R (Table 2.2). Lane 1 shows the D39 *ply* as a control sample, while Lanes 2-8 representing the constructed *ply* alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively were amplified from recombinant plasmids pEM2, pEM8, pEM9, pEM11, pEM12, pEM15, and pEM18 respectively, the expected size of each amplified band is (1420bp). M: 1kb DNA ladder size markers (New England Biolabs, UK).

The recombinant plasmids were transformed into D39, the successful transformation resulting in blue colonies. The plasmid was removed from blue colonies by non-selective culturing was done on TSA plates supplemented with X-gal and without antibiotic. Following excision of plasmid from pneumococcal DNA, the erythromycin resistance gene and *lacZ* reporter are removed, and this process resulted in white colonies. Erythromycin sensitivity testing was done for white colonies and then the final confirmation step was achieved by DNA sequencing of each mutated *ply* allele.

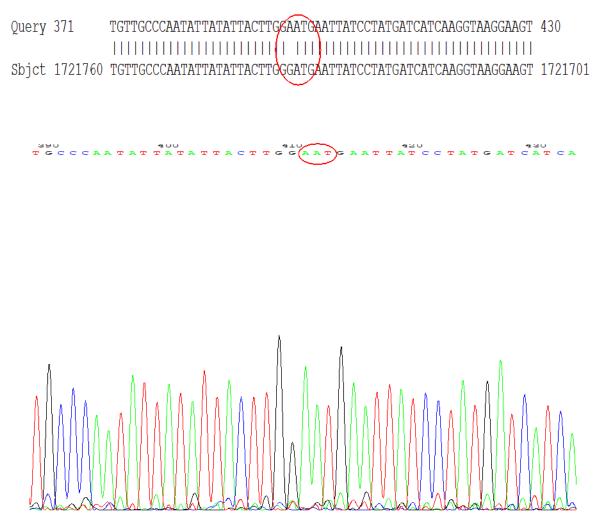
# 3.5 Confirmation of unmarked point mutation

The successful transformation of each recombinant plasmid into D39 was confirmed using the erythromycin sensitivity test, and the DNA sequencing of mutated *ply* allele, which performed by the Protein Nucleic Acid Chemistry Laboratory (PNACL), University of Leicester. Following the successful transformation of each recombinant plasmid pEM2, pEM8, pEM9, pEM11, pEM12, pEM15 and pEM18 into D39.The mutated *ply* alleles were amplified from the genomic DNA of white colonies by PCR, as previously described in section 2.5. To eliminate the possibility of any extra mutations were happened during the construction of *ply* alleles, the full-length of mutated *ply* alleles were sequenced by PNACL using the primers listed in Table 2-5 and then sent for DNA sequencing.

The DNA sequencing results were confirmed the successful construction of *ply* alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively.

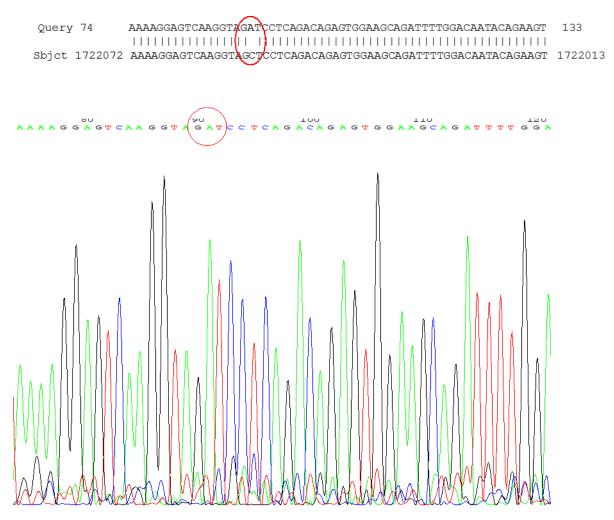
Figure 3-14, illustrates the successful replacement of aspartic acid (GAT) into asparagine (AAT) at position 380 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 2. Figure 3-15, shows the successful replacement of alanine (GCT) into aspartic acid (GAT) at position 273 amino acid sequences of ply D39 to generate *ply* allele 8. Figure 3-16 shows the successful replacement of isoleucine (ATA) into methionine (ATG) at position 276 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 9. Figure 3-17 illustrates the successful replacement of isoleucine (ATA) into methionine (ATG) at position 276 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 9. Figure 3-17 illustrates the successful replacement of isoleucine (ATA) into methionine (ATG) at position 276 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 11.

Figure 3-18 represents the successful replacement of glutamine (CAG) into glutamic acid (GAG) and aspartic acid (GAT) into asparagine (AAT) at positions 402 and 380 of amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 12. Figure 3-19 shows the successful replacement of glutamic acid (GAG) into aspartic acid (GAT) at positions 260 of amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 15. Figure 3-20 illustrates the successful replacement of valine (GTT) into isoleucine (ATT) at positions 439 of amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 18.



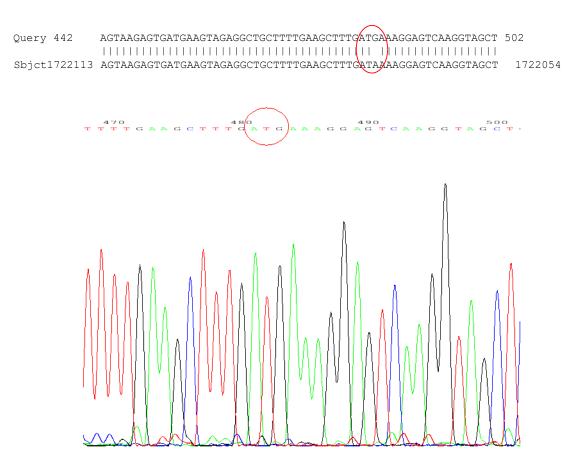
### Figure 3-14: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 2.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of aspartic acid (GAT) into asparagine (AAT) at position 380 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 2.



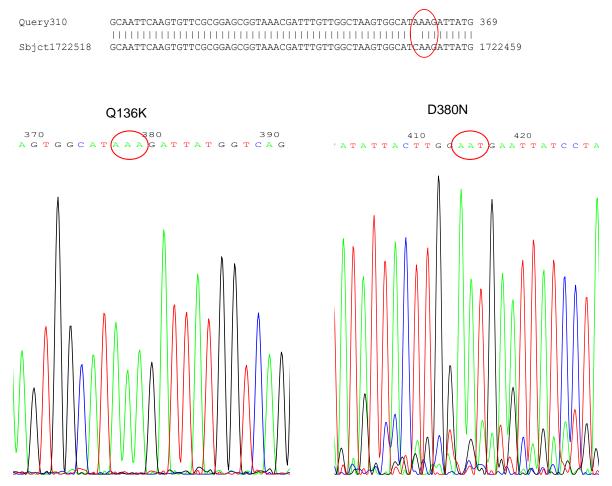
### Figure 3-15: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 8.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of alanine (GCT) into aspartic acid (GAT) at position 273 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 8.



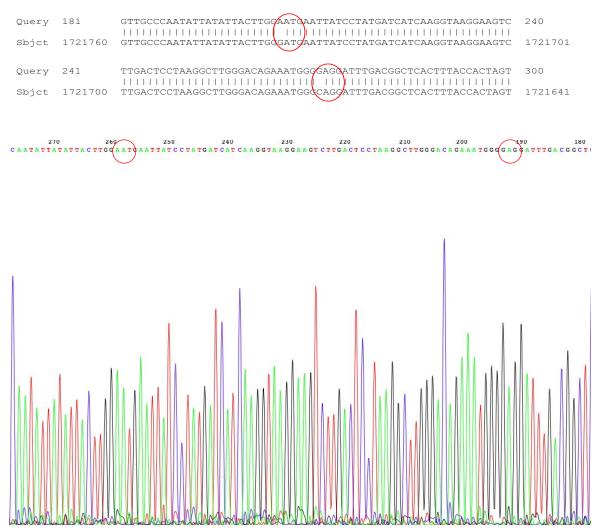
#### Figure 3-16: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 9.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of isoleucine (ATA) into methionine (ATG) at position 276 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 9.



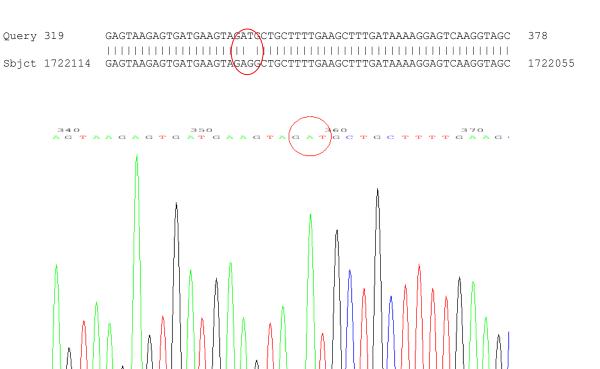
## Figure 3-17: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 11.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of glutamine (CAA) into lysine (AAA) and aspartic acid (GAT) into asparagine (AAT) at positions 136 and 380 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 respectively to generate *ply* allele 11.



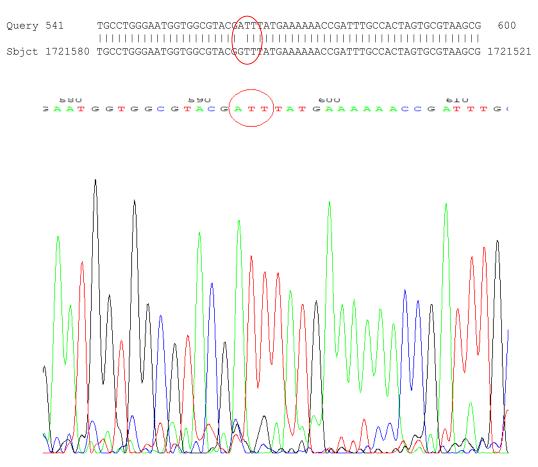
#### Figure 3-18: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 12.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of glutamine (CAG) into glutamic acid (GAG) and aspartic acid (GAT) into asparagine (AAT) at positions 402 and 380 of amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 12.



#### Figure 3-19: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 15.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of glutamic acid (GAG) into aspartic acid (GAT) at positions 260 of amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 15.



#### Figure 3-20: DNA sequencing of constructed *ply* allele 18.

DNA sequencing illustrates the successful replacement of valine (GTT) into isoleucine (ATT) at positions 439 amino acid sequences of *ply* D39 to generate *ply* allele 18.

# 3.6 Determination of Ply allele concentration by ELISA

The concentration of Ply variants in the pneumococcal cell lysate was determined using an ELISA assay. An aliquot of 2.5 µg/ml of pneumococcal cell lysate was coated in the Nunc Maxisorp plate, and then the Mouse anti-Ply antibody (monoclonal anti Ply-7) (Abcam) was applied to detect the Ply allele concentration. Pure Ply (kindly provided from Prof Russell Wallis, University of Leicester) from 2000 pg/ml to 31.25 pg/ml was used to provide a standard curve. Figure 3-21 shows the ELISA assay used to determine the Ply variants concentration in cell lysate using monoclonal mouse anti-Ply-7 antibody and anti-mouse IgG conjugated with alkaline phosphatase. The data shows the  $\Delta ply$  D39 was significantly lower than the Ply D39 (p<0.0001), the concentration of alleles 2 and allele 11 were significantly lower compared with Ply D39 (p<0.0003). Moreover, no significant difference was seen in the Ply concentration of alleles 15 and 18. In Table 2-1 the codon usage table shows the frequency of occurrence codons of wild type Ply and the Ply variants 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18.

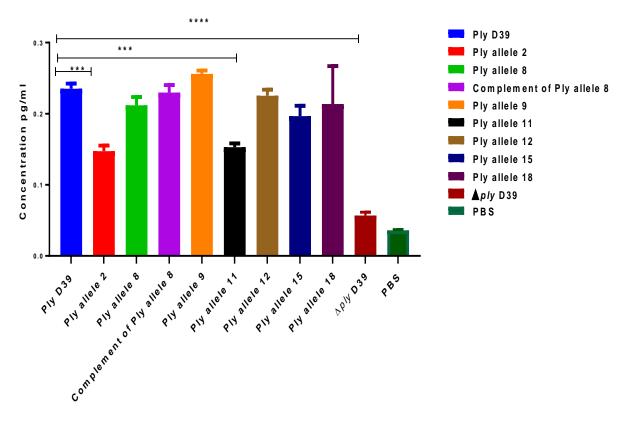


Figure 3-21: ELISA assay was used to determine the Ply variant proteins concentrations in the cell lysate.

Ply variant proteins concentrations in the cell lysate were determined using monoclonal mouse anti-Ply-7 antibody and anti-mouse IgG conjugated with alkaline phosphatase. The adsorbance was determined at 405 nm. Data was average of three independent experiments, one-way ANOVA, Dunnett's multiple comparisons test was done using GraphPad Prism 7 (\*\*\* P <0.0003 and \*\*\*\* P<0.0001).

**Table 3-1:** Codon usage table of *S. pneumoniae* D39 shows the frequency of occurrence codons of wild type Ply and the Ply variants 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18.

Ply allele	D39 WT Ply	Expression level	Ply variant	Expression level
Ply 2 (D380D)	GAT	37.1	AAT	29.5
Ply 8 (A273D)	GCT	30.5	GAT	37.1
Ply 9 (I276M)	AAT	7.0	ATG	23.9
Ply 11 (Q136K &	CAA	26.7	AAA	43.3
D380D)	GAT	37.1	AAT	29.5
Ply 12 (D380D &	GAT	37.1	AAT	29.5
Q402E)	CAG	13.6	GAC	21,0
Ply 15 (E260D)	GAG	21.0	GAT	37.1
Ply 18 (V439I)	GTT	27.8	ATT	40.1

# 3.7 Haemolytic activity of Ply alleles in pneumococcal crude extract

The haemolytic activitie of each Ply allele was determined using 2% v/v sheep blood RBCs, and compared with lysis activity of D39 Ply (Reference strain, 100%). The results showed reduced lysis by all alleles, except allele 9, shown in Figure 3-22.The EC50 of Ply alleles was determined using GraphPad Prism 7 and the results of EC50 and the specific haemolytic activity of each Ply variant are given in Table 3-2. The specific haemolytic activity of Ply allele 9 was  $(3.01 \times 10^7 \text{ HU/mg})$ , it is more than lytic activity of Ply D39 (2.38 x10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg), while the Ply alleles, 2, 8, 11, 12, 15 and 18 were reduced the specific lysis activity (1.80 x 10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg, 1.70 x 10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg, 1.96 x 10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg, 2.13 x 10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg, 1.50 x 10<sup>7</sup> HU/mg and 7.75 x 10<sup>6</sup>HU/mg respectively) compared with specific lytic activity of Ply D39. Pure Ply D39 was used as positive control, whereas the  $\Delta ply$  D39 was used as negative control. The natural Ply variants, which constructed in *ply* D39, have a significant impact on Ply lysis activity. Allele 12 has mutant right in Trp-rich loop predicated cholesterol binding region.

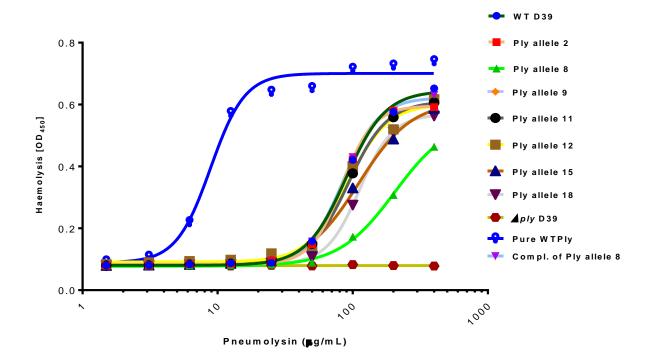


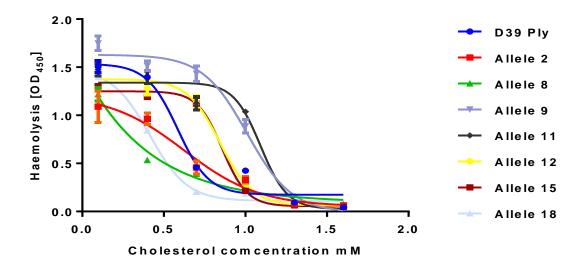
Figure 3-22: Haemolytic activity of Ply variants in pneumococcal crude extract. Haemolytic assay showing the lysis activity of constructed Ply allales in D39. The cell lysate of each Ply allele with 2% v/v sheep blood RBCs were used to determine the haemolytic activity of each allele. Pure Ply D39 was used as positive control, whereas  $\Delta ply$  D39 as negivte control. The absorbance of lysis RBCs was measured at 450 nM. The data was avarage of four indepentent experiments, and the EC50 was determined using GraphPad Prism 7.

Allele Ply	EC50 (µg/ml)	Specific haemolytic	Haemolytic activity
		activity/mg protein	(% of D39 Ply)
D39 Ply	83.49	2.38 x 10 <sup>7</sup>	100%
Allele 2	110.9	$1.80 \ge 10^7$	75%
Allele 8	204.6	$1.70 \ge 10^7$	22.3%
Complement of	84.73	2.31 x 10 <sup>7</sup>	100%
allele 8			
Allele 9	90.5	3.01 x 10 <sup>7</sup>	126%
Allele 11	89.1	1.96 x 10 <sup>6</sup>	85.2%
Allele 12	91.45	2.13 x 10 <sup>7</sup>	89%
Allele 15	92.92	$1.50 \ge 10^6$	63%
Allele 18	112.6	7.75x 10 <sup>6</sup>	32%
$\Delta ply$ D39	Not detectable	0	0%

Table 3-2: Illustrate EC50 and the specific haemolytic activity of each allele/mg of			
protein. The EC50 of Ply alleles were calculated using GraphPad Prism 7.			

# 3.8 Inhibition of Ply haemolysis with cholesterol

To determine the haemolytic activity of cell lysate Ply alleles after incubation with 2-fold serial dilutions of 20mM cholesterol and 2% v/v sheep blood RBCs. The result was showed that cholesterol inhibits the Ply alleles in deferent degrees. Figure 3-23 shows the ability of Ply alleles to lyse RBCs after cholesterol. 50% lysis inhibition (IC50) of each Ply allele due to cholesterol was calculated using GraphPad Prism 7. The IC50 of Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15, 18 and D39 Ply are (3.848, 6.696, 0.0005, 10.26, 12.38, 6.974, 7.215 and 2.691 mM respectively).

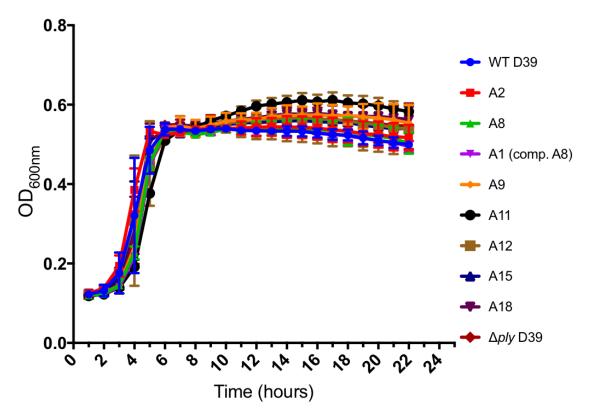


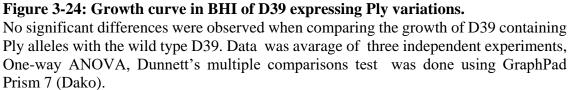
#### Figure 3-23: Inhibition of Ply haemolysis with cholesterol.

Inhibition of haemolytic activity of Ply alleles by cholesterol. Graph illustrates the haemolytic activity of each Ply alleles after incubation with 2-fold serial dilution of cholesterol. The IC50 of Ply allele 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15, 18 and D39 Ply are (3.848, 6.696, 0.0005, 10.26, 12.38, 6.974, 7.215 and 2.691 mM respectively). IC50 was determined using GraphPad Prism 7.

# 3.9 Growth of Streptococcus pneumoniae in BHI

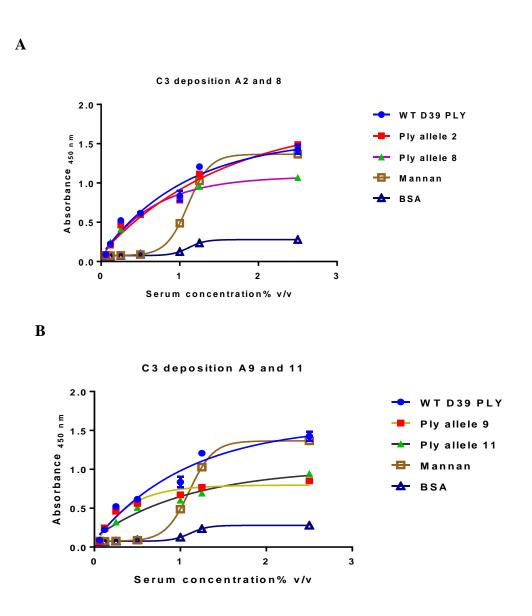
Following insertion of the constructed *ply* alleles into D39 background, growth of pneumococcal D39 was studied in BHI to find out whether the constructed *ply* alleles affected growth (Figure 3-24). The OD600 was determined hourly over 24 hours period by using Multiskan<sup>TM</sup> GO Microplate Spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific, UK). The data shows no significant differences were seen between the growths of D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12 15, 18, complement Ply 8 or Ply of wild type D39.



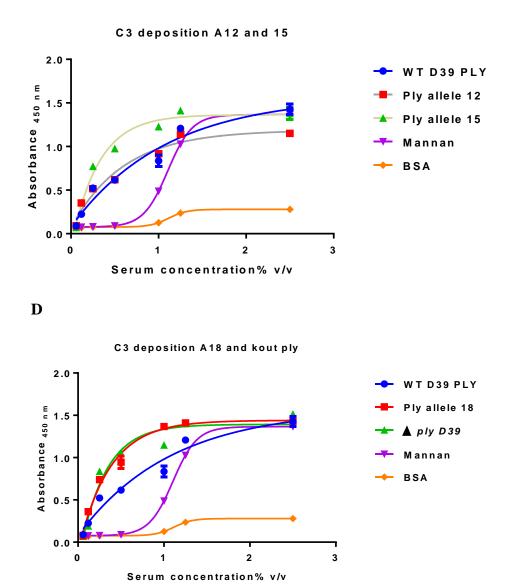


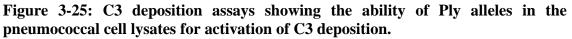
#### 3.10 C3 deposition assay

C3 accumulation assay was achieved to measure the ability of Ply alleles in the pneumococcal cell lysates for activation of C3 deposition on the surfaces of the cell lysate. Pneumococcal cell lysate was incubated with 2% (v/v) normal human serum (NHS) and then rabbit anti-human C3c (Dako) was used to detect the C3 deposition. Figure 3-25 A, B, C and D showing the results of C3 deposition assays for Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15 and 18 respectively. Mannan and PBS were used as positive and negative controls respectively. No significant difference was observed when comparing the C3 deposition of Ply alleles to the wild type. Furthermore, Ply alleles 9 and 11 were lower in C3 deposition but not significantly compared with wild type D39 (p>0.05).



С





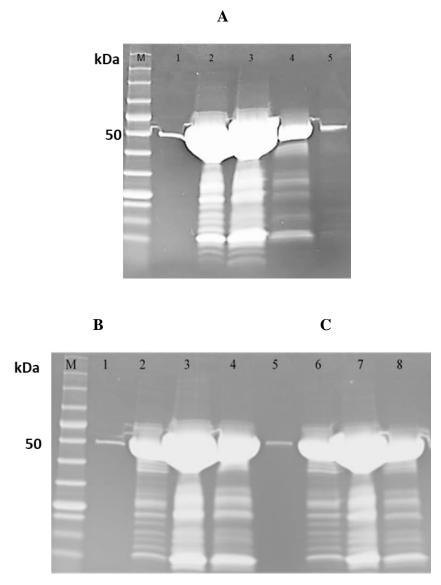
(A, B, C and D) C3 deposition assays showing the ability of Ply alleles in the pneumococcal cell lysates for activation of C3 deposition. Following incubation the pneumococcal cell lysates with 2% normal human serum C3 accumulation was detected by using rabbit anti-humanC3c (Dako). Only Ply alleles 9 and 11 were lower but not significantly compared with wild type D39 (p>0.05).

# Section C

# 3.11 Expression and purification of Ply alleles

The recombinant pLEICE-01 plasmid containing mutated ply gene was transformed into E. coli BL21 (DE3), the Ply experssion was induced with 1mM IPTG. Following that Ply purification was perforemd by two steps; firstly using affinity chromatography on a 1 ml nickel-Sepharose column to remove most of impurities. The fractions containing Ply were identified by running on a 14% SDS-PAGE and staining with Coomassie blue. Figure 3-26 SDS-PAGE (A,B and C) showing the Ply8, Ply Q402A and Ply Q402D fractions after affinity chromatography purification on the nickel-Sepharose column, lanes 1-5 in Figure A shows the fractions of Ply8. Lanes 1-4 and 5-8 in Figure B and C representing the fractions of Ply Q402A and Ply Q402D respectively. Figure 3-27 SDS-PAGE, (C lanes 1-3 and D lanes 1-4) showing the fractions of Ply V439A and Ply allele 12 respectively following affinity chromatography purification on the nickel-Sepharose column. Whereas Figure 3-28 SDS-PAGE, (E lanes 1-5 and F lanes 1-5) shows the fractions of Ply allele 15 and Ply allele 18 respectively following affinity chromatography purification on the nickel-Sepharose column. Following chromatography purification the purified Ply alleles were analysed on SDS gels PAGE as a single band with a molecular mass approximately 53 kDa. Result of SDS gel analysis shows a single band for the Ply alleles, while lanes 1-7 represent the single band of Ply alleles 8, 12, 15, 18, Q402A, Q402D and V439A respectively (Figure 3-29).

In the second step the gel filtration on a Superdex 200 16/60 column was used to remove the non-Ply impurities. Following the affinity chromatography the fractions containing each Ply allele were pooled and then loaded onto a Superdex 200 16/60 column. Ply alleles were eluted with 20 mM Tris-HCl pH 7.5 as a single band with a molecular mass of 53 kDa, based on the elution of known standards, showing the Ply is monomeric in solution (Gilbert et al., 1998, Solovyova et al., 2004). The chromatography elution profile of Ply alleles 8, 12, 15, 18, Q402A, Q402D and V439A were given respectively in the following Figure 3-30, Figure 3-31, Figure 3-34, Figure 3-35, Figure 3-32, Figure 3-33 and Figure 3-36. Following gel filtration the fractions containing Ply were pooled then concentrated using high recovery centrifugal filters (Tullagreen, Ireland). The purified Ply alleles were divided into 50 µl aliquots and snap frozen in liquid nitrogen and stored at -80°C.



# Figure 3-26: SDS-PAGE of Ply8, Ply Q402A and Ply Q402D fractions after affinity chromatography purification.

SDS-PAGE (A,B and C) showing the Ply8, Ply Q402A and Ply Q402D fractions after affinity chromatography purification on the nickel-Sepharose column, lanes 1-5 in Figure A shows the fractions of Ply8. Lanes 1-4 and 5-8 in Figure B and C representing the fractions of Ply Q402A and Ply Q402D respectively. M represent the marker colour Prestained Protein Standard, Broad Range (New England, Biolabs, UK).

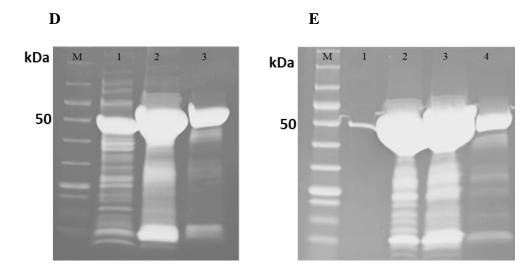
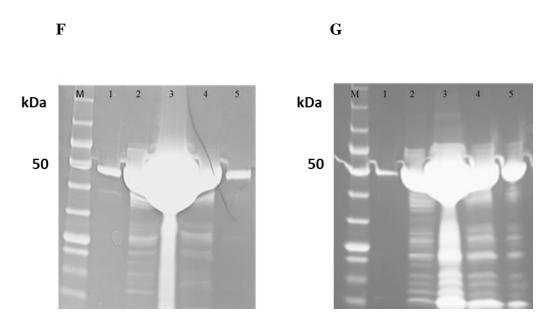


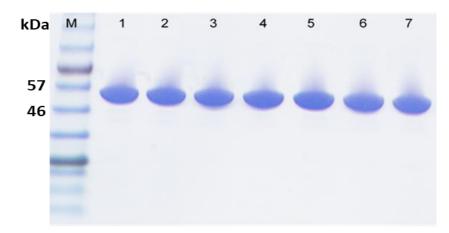
Figure 3-27: SDS-PAGE of Ply V439A and Ply allele 12 fractions after affinity chromatography purification.

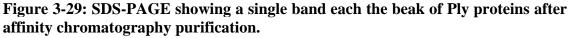
SDS-PAGE, (C lanes 1-3 and D lanes 1-4) showing the fractions of Ply V439A and Ply allele 12 respectively following affinity chromatography purification on the nickel-Sepharose column. M represent the marker colour Prestained Protein Standard, Broad Range (New England, Biolabs, UK).



# Figure 3-28: SDS-PAGE of Ply allele 15 and Ply allele 18 fractions after affinity chromatography purification.

SDS-PAGE, (E lanes 1-5 and F lanes 1-5) showing the fractions of Ply allele 15 and Ply allele 18 respectively following affinity chromatography purification on the nickel-Sepharose column. M represent the marker colour Prestained Protein Standard, Broad Range (New England, Biolabs, UK).





Lanes 1-7 represent the Ply alleles 8, 12, 15, 18, Q402A, Q402D and V439A respectively. The SDS gels were stained with Coomassie blue. M represents the marker colour Prestained Protein Standard, Broad Range (New England, Biolabs, UK).

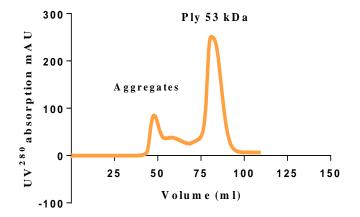


Figure 3-30: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 8 from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

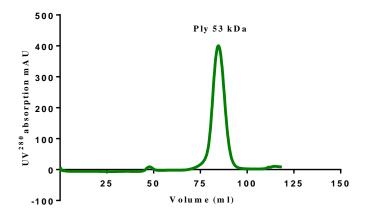


Figure 3-31: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 12 from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

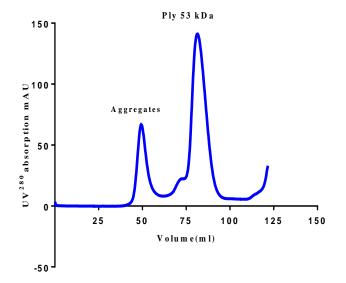


Figure 3-32: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 15 from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

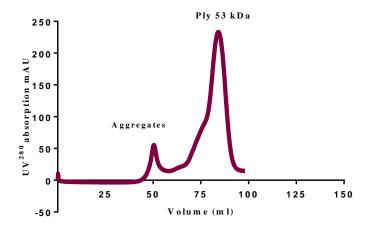


Figure 3-33: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply alleles 18 from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

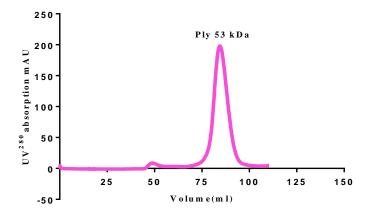


Figure 3-34: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply Q402A from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

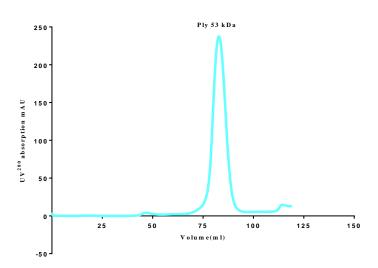


Figure 3-35: Chromatography showing the elution profile of Ply Q402D from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

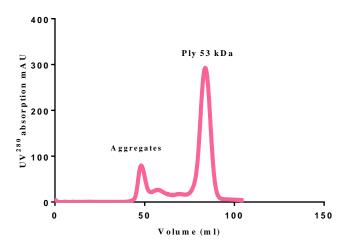
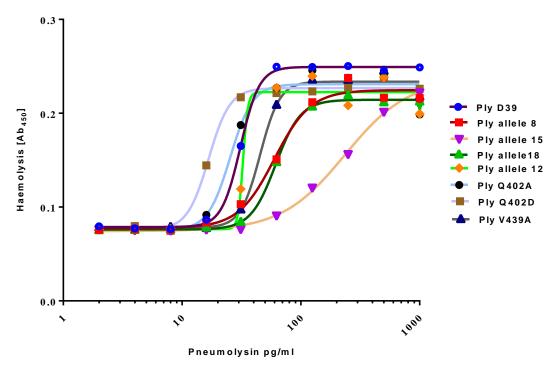
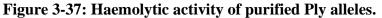


Figure 3-36: Chromatography showing the elution profile of PlyV439A from the Superdex 200 16/60 column.

# 3.12 Haemolytic activity of pure Ply alleles

Following the purification of Ply encoded by *ply* alleles 8, 12, 15, 18, Q402A, Q402D and V439A by affinity chromatography and gel filtration, and the lytic activity of each Ply allele was tested using 2% v/v sheep blood RBCs. The haemolytic activitie of each pure Ply alleles were compared with lysis activity of D39 Ply (Reference strain, 100%) using 2% sheep blood RBCs. The EC50 of pure Ply alleles were determined using GraphPad Prism 7 and the result was illustrated in. The results were showed reducing the haemoglobin lysis in Ply alleles 15, 8, and 12 and the specific haemolytic activity are  $(8 \times 10^4, 1.6 \times 10^5 \text{ and } 3.2 \times 10^5 \text{ respectively})$ , and the percentage of the haemolytic activity for each allele compared with haemolytic activity of D39 Ply were explained in Table 3-3





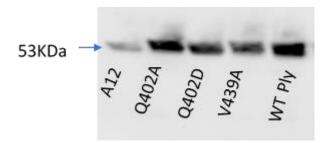
The lytic activity of purified Ply alleles were tested using 2% v/v sheep blood RBCs, and compared with lysis activity of D39 Ply (Reference strain, 100%). The absorbance of lysis RBCs was measured at 450 nM. The data was average of three independent experiments. The EC50 of Ply alleles and D39 Ply were determined using GraphPad Prism 7.

<b>Table 3-3:</b> Illustrate the specific haemolytic activity of pure Ply alleles and the reference				
strain (D39 Ply), and the percentage of this activity of each pure Ply allele, as well as				
the 50% of haemolytic activity of D39 Ply and Ply alleles, which are calculated using				
GraphPad Prism 7.				

Pure Ply	EC50 (µg/ml)	H.A.% pure Ply	Specific haemolytic activity/mg Ply
D39 Ply	31.02	100%	6.4 x 10 <sup>5</sup>
Allele 8	59.84	25%	1.6 x 10 <sup>5</sup>
Allele 12	32.59	51%	3.2 x 10 <sup>5</sup>
Allele 15	232.6	12.5%	8.0 x 10 <sup>4</sup>
Allele 18	61.39	100%	6.4 x 10 <sup>5</sup>
Q402A	25.45	100%	6.4 x 10 <sup>5</sup>
Q402D	16.72	187%	1.2 x 10 <sup>6</sup>
V439A	45.44	100%	6.4 x 10 <sup>5</sup>

# 3.13 Western blotting

Following changing the glutamine (Q) at the position of 402 of Ply amino acid sequence into alanine (A) or aspartic acid (D), as well as changing the valine (V) at position 439 to alanine (A). The binding of anti-Ply 7 with constructed Ply alleles was tested by using a western blot assay. The western blotting assay shows that the constructed Ply alleles were recognised by the anti-Ply 7 and single band of each Ply allele was detected. In the Figure 3-38, Lanes 1-5 represent the Ply alleles 12, Q402A, Q402D, V439A and wild type Ply. The result showed thick bands of alleles Q402A, Q402D and V439A looking approximately same the band of Ply D39, but recognition by the antibodies of allele 12 is looking reduced compare to wild type Ply. It was mentioned previously by (Jefferies et al. 2007) that allele 12 it has haemolytic activity, but it cannot be detected by the monoclonal anti-Ply 7. In conclusion the amino acid type has impact on the binding of anti-Ply 7 with constructed Ply.

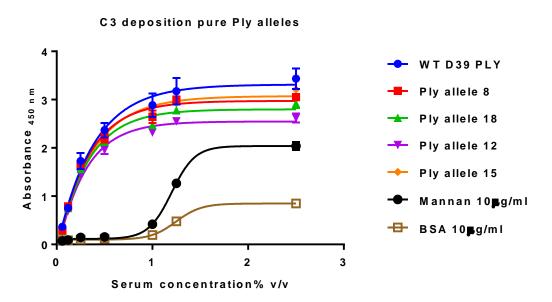


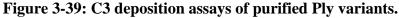
# Figure 3-38: Western blot assay of purified Ply variants after affinity chromatography purification.

Western blot assay showing a single band of equal amounts of pure Ply variants after affinity chromatography purification. Lanes 1-5 represent the Ply alleles 12, Q402A, Q402D, V439A and wild type Ply. The Ply size is around 53 kDa.

# 3.14 C3 deposition on purified Ply

The purified Ply alleles were tested for activation of C3 deposition by incubating the Ply alleles with 2% of normal human serum for one hour at 37°C. The decreasing the amount of residual complement over the time indicates that Ply induces the C3 deposition in the serum, which detected by using rabbit anti-human C3c (Dako). No significant differences were seen when comparing the C3 deposition of pure Ply alleles 8, 18, 12, and 15 to the pure Ply of wild type D39 Figure 3-39.





C3 deposition assays showing the ability of pure Ply alleles for activation of C3 deposition. Following incubation the Ply alleles with 2% normal human serum C3 accumulation was detected by using rabbit anti-human C3c (Dako). No significant differences were seen when comparing the C3 deposition of pure Ply alleles to the pure Ply of wild type D39 (p>0.05).

## **Section D**

# 3.15 In vivo virulence studies

The *in vitro* results of D39 expressing different Ply alleles showed reduced haemolytic activity of Ply alleles 8, 18 and 15 to different degrees, compared to the Ply of wild type D39. The virulence of the D39 recombinants carrying variants of *ply* were tested in a mouse model of pneumococcal pneumonia that develops after intranasal infection.

#### 3.15.1 The impact of Ply variations in D39 on pneumococcal virulence

Mice were infected intranasally with approximately  $2x10^6$  CFU/ mouse of D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15, 18 or wild type D39. For logistical reasons, the infection experiments were done in two batches. Firstly, the infections were with D39 expressing Ply alleles 8, 15, 18 and wild type D39. In the second set of experiments mice were infected with D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 9, 11 or 12 and the wild type D39 infection was repeated. The survival times of infected mice with D39 expressing Ply alleles 8, 15, 18 or wild type D39 are shown in Figure 3-40 A and B. At 33 hours post-infection 2 mice of the group infected with wild type D39 died and then 5 mice died at 45 hours post-infection of the same group. The median survival time of mice infected with wild type D39 (42.2 h  $\pm$  6.34, n=7). The median survival times of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 8 (144  $\pm$  00.0, n= 9) or 18 (144  $\pm$  00.0 n=10), were significantly (p<0.0001) different from the wild type D39 infected group. In contrast, the median survival time of Ply allele 15 infected mice ( $52 \pm 00.0$ , n= 6), was not significantly different from the wild type D39 (p>0.05). Whereas 6 mice out of 10 died by 52 hours postinfection with D39 carrying Ply allele 15. In contrast, all of the mice infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 8 or 18 survived until the end point of experiment (144 h), except one mouse of the group infected with Ply allele 8 died after 77 hours infection.

The survival times of infected mice with D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 9, 11, 12 or Ply D39 are shown in Figure 3-44 A and B. At 48 hours post-infection 3 mice of the group infected with wild type D39 died and 3 more mice died at 54 hours post-infection of the same group. One mouse of the group infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 9 died at 48 hours post-infection, and then 3 mice of this group died by 78 hours as well as other one died at 100 hours post-infection. All of the mice infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 2, 11 or 12 survived until the end point of experiment (144 h). The median survival time of mice infected with wild type D39

(54 h ± 13.6, n=7). The median survival times of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 2 (144 ± 00.0, n= 10), 11 (144 ± 00.0 n=10) or (144 ± 00.0 n=10), were significantly different from the wild type D39 infected group (p<0.0001 for both of them). In contrast, the median survival time of Ply allele 9 infected mice (70 ± 10.4, n= 10), was not significantly different from the wild type D39 (p>0.05).

#### 3.15.2 Viable counts of pneumococci in the blood and tissues of infected mice

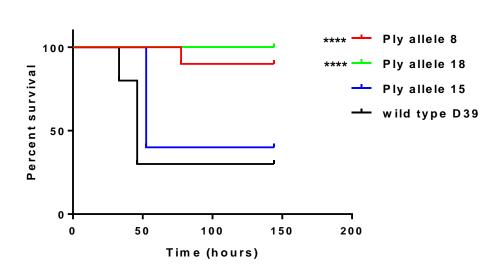
Because of the differences in virulence between wild type Ply and the Ply allele pneumococcus survival of mice infected with D39 containing the Ply variants was determined. To determine the extent of pneumococcal dissemination in the mice infected with D39 expressing different Ply alleles, tail vein blood was collected from each mouse at 24 hours post-infection. Figure 3-41 shows the bacterial load in the Ply alleles 8 and 18 were not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different at 24 hours post-infection compared to wild type D39 Ply (Log<sub>10</sub> 2.24  $\pm$  0.7 CFU/ml, n=10). However, the bacterial load in the Ply 15 infected group (Log<sub>10</sub> 1.22  $\pm$  0.6 CFU/ml, n=10) was not significant from wild type D39 (p>0.05). Figure 3-45 shows the bacterial load in the mice infected with Ply alleles 2, 11 or 12 were not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different at 24 hours post-infection compared to wild type D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 1.32  $\pm$  0.6 CFU/ml, n=10). Moreover, the bacterial load in the Ply alleles 2, 11 or 12 were not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different at 24 hours post-infection compared to wild type D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 1.39  $\pm$  0.6 CFU/ml, n=10). Moreover, the bacterial load in the Ply 9 infected group (Log<sub>10</sub> 1.39  $\pm$  0.6 CFU/ml, n=10) was significantly lower than wild type cohort (p>0.01).

The pneumococcal growth in the homogenised lung and spleen tissues were determined after lethargic mice were culled, and also for the mice culled at the end of the experiment. The number of colony forming units per mg of lung tissues was determined. Figure 3-42 shows the bacterial numbers in the lungs of mice infected with D39 carrying Ply alleles 8 or 18 were not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different at 24 hours post-infection compared with the colony count of wild type D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 3.7 CFU/mg  $\pm$  1.0, n=10). No difference was observed in the bacterial load in the mice were infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 15 (Log<sub>10</sub> 2.7 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.9, n=10) (p>0.05). Figure 3-43 illustrates the bacterial load in the lung tissues of mice infected with D39 carrying Ply allele 2, 11 or 12 were also not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different at 24 hours post-infection compared with the colony count of wild type D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 3.6 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.9, n=10) and D39 expressing Ply allele 9 (Log<sub>10</sub> 2.6 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.8, n=10) (p<0.05). In contrast, D39 expressing Ply allele 9 (Log<sub>10</sub> 2.6 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.8, n=10) was not different compared to wild type D39 (p>0.05).

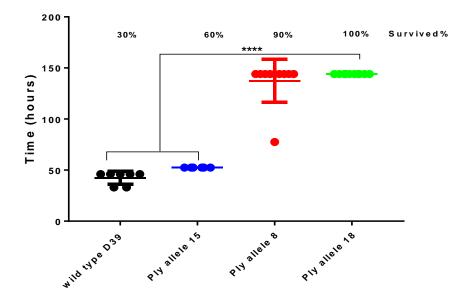
The bacterial load in the spleens of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15, 18 or wild type of D39 also was determined. Figure 3-43 shows the bacterial numbers in the spleens of D39 expressing Ply allele 8 or 18 were not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different compared with the colony count of wild type D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 3.8 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.8, n=10) and Ply allele 15 (Log<sub>10</sub> 2.1 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.6, n=10). In contrast the bacterial load in the mice infected with Ply allele 15 D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 2.1 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.6, n=10) was not significantly lower than the bacterial load in the wild type D39 (p>0.05).

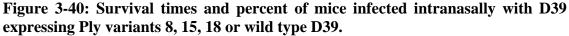
Bacterial numbers in the spleens of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 9, 11, 12 or wild type of D39 also was determined. Figure 3-47 shows the bacterial load in the spleen tissues of D39 expressing Ply allele 2, 11 or 12 also were not detected and significantly (p<0.0001) different compared with the colony count of wild type D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 3.6 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.9, n=10). In contrast, the bacterial load in the mice cohort infected with Ply allele 9 D39 (Log<sub>10</sub> 1.8 CFU/mg  $\pm$  0.5, n=10) was not significantly different from the bacterial load in the wild type D39 (p>0.05).

A









(A): Survival times of mice infected intranasally with D39 expressing Ply variants 8, 15, 18 or wild type D39 approximately  $2 \times 10^6$  pneumococci/ mouse in 50 µl PBS. Each line represents 10 mice. (B): Percent of mice surviving to the end of the experiment (144h), the horizontal lines represent the median survival time for each group. Each dot represents the survival time of individual mouse. Mice infected with D39 expressing Ply alleles 8 and 18 show significant differences in survival times comparing with wild type D39 (\*\*\*\*p<0.0001). A Mann Whitney test was used for data analysis.

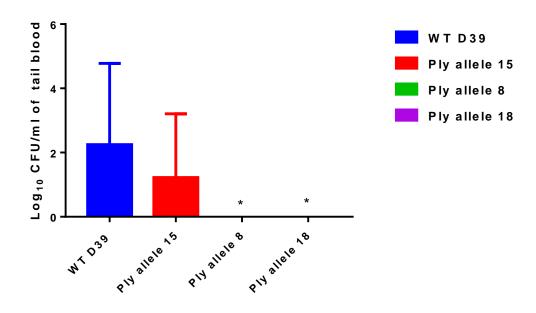


Figure 3-41: Progression of pneumococcal bacteraemia in mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 8, 15, 18 or wild type D39.

Progression of pneumococcal bacteraemia in mice infected intranasally with approximately  $2x10^6$  CFU/mouse of D39 expressing Ply alleles 8, 15, 18 or wild type D39 at 24 hours post-infection. Each column is the mean of data from ten mice. There were significant differences in bacterial counts of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 8 or 18 compared to wild type D39, using one way ANOVA test (\*\*\*\*p<0.0001).

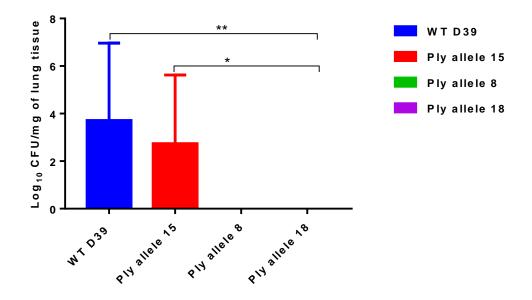


Figure 3-42: Pneumococcal counts in the lung of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 15, 8, 18 or Ply wild type D39.

Pneumococcal counts in the homogenized lung tissues of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply alleles 15, 8, 18 or Ply D39 wild type were determined. Each column represents the mean data of ten mice and the standard error of the mean. Ply alleles 8 and 18 were significantly lower than the counts of wild type D39 using one way ANOVA (\*p<0.05, \*\*p<0.01).

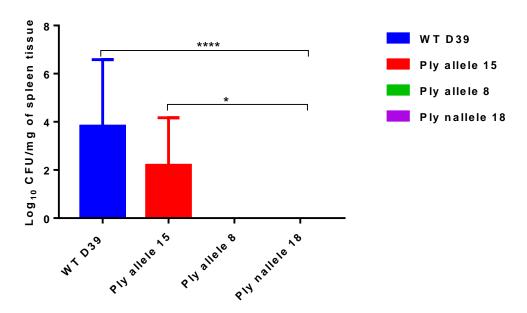
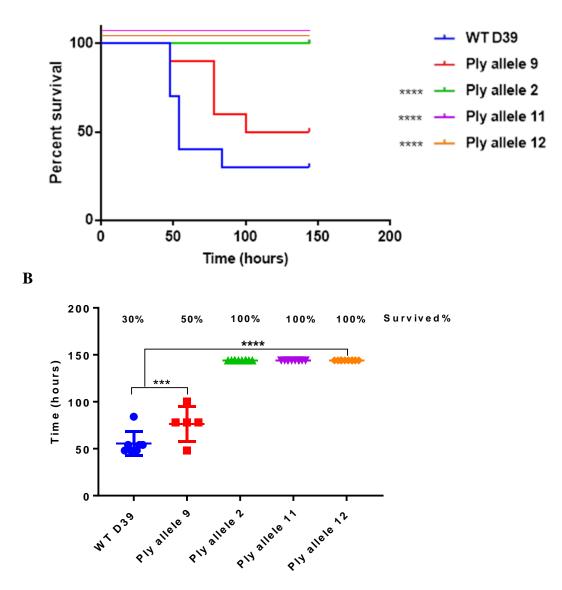
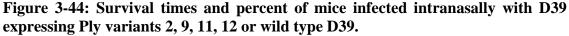


Figure 3-43: Pneumococcal counts in the spleen of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 15, 8, 18 or Ply wild type D39.

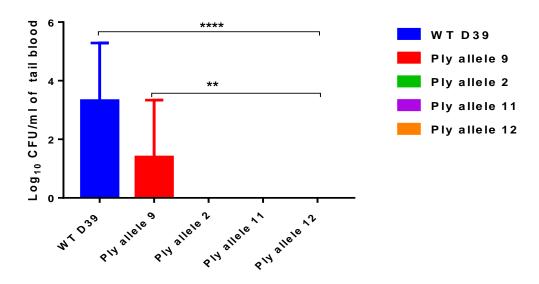
Pneumococcal counts in the homogenized spleen tissues of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 15, 8, 18 or Ply D39 wild type were determined. Each column represents the mean data of ten mice and the standard error of mean. Ply alleles 8, 15 and 18 were significantly lower than the counts of wild type D39 using one way ANOVA (\*p<0.05, \*\*\*\*p<0.0001).

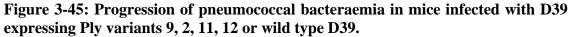
A





(A): Survival times of mice infected intranasally with D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 9, 11, 12 or wild type D39, approximately  $2 \times 10^6$  pneumococci/ mouse in 50 µl PBS. Each line represents 10 mice. (B): Percent of mice surviving to the end of the experiment (144h), the horizontal lines represent the median survival time for each group. Each dot in each group represent the survival time of individual mouse. Mice were infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 2, 11 or 12 show significant differences in survival times comparing with wild type D39. Mann Whitney test was used for data analysis (\*\*\*\*p<0.0001).





Progression of pneumococcal bacteraemia in mice infected intranasally with approximately  $2x10^6$  CFU/mouse of D39 expressing Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply D39 wild type at 24 hours post-infection. Each column is the mean of data from ten mice. There were significant differences in bacterial counts of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply allele 2, 11, 12 and 9 compared to wild type D39, using one way ANOVA test (\*\*p<0.01,\*\*\*\*p<0.0001). In contrast, there was no differences between mice infected with D39 ply allele 9 or wild type D39 (p>0.05).

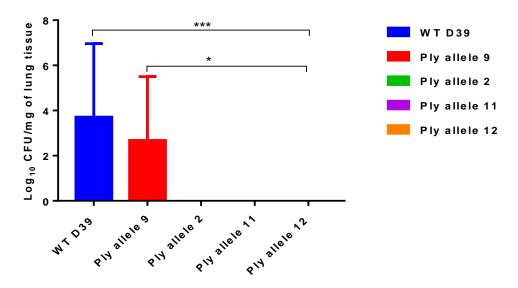


Figure 3-46: Pneumococcal counts in the lung of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply wild type D39.

Pneumococcal load in the homogenised lung tissues of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply D39 wild type were determined. Each column represents the mean data of ten mice and the standard error of the mean. Ply alleles 2, 11, 12 and 9 were significantly lower than the counts of wild type D39 using one way ANOVA (\*p<0.05, \*\*\*p<0.001).

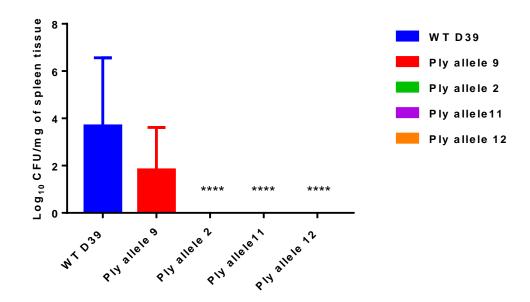


Figure 3-47: Pneumococcal counts in the spleen of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply wild type D39.

Pneumococcal counts in the homogenized spleen tissues of mice infected with D39 expressing Ply variants 9, 2, 11, 12 or Ply D39 wild type were determined. Each column represents the mean data of ten mice and the standard error of mean. Ply alleles 2,11 and 12 were significantly lower than the counts of wild type D39 using one way ANOVA (\*\*\*\*p<0.0001).

#### Section E

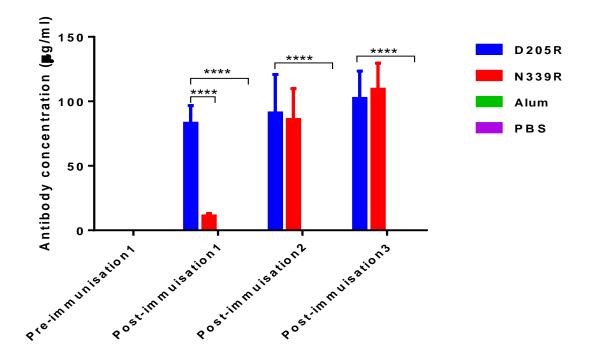
### 3.16 Mice immunization with purified Ply D205R and Ply N339R

Pneumococcal diseases such as pneumoniae and bacteraemia kill ~1million people each year. The prevalence of pneumococcal diseases may be attributed to the rise of antibiotic resistance pneumococcal isolates and the limitations of current pneumococcal vaccines including the 23-valent Pneumococcal polysaccharide vaccine (PPV23) and the 13-valent Pneumococcal conjugate vaccine (PCV13); PPV23 is not immunogenic in children under two years old whereas PVC13 provides limited coverage as it only protects against 13 of the 90 pneumococcal polysaccharides. Therefore, new pneumococcal vaccines must be developed and due to its conserve nature and high immunogenicity, pneumolysin (Ply) is a potential vaccine candidate. However, Ply is highly toxic and must be detoxified before it is used as a vaccine. The Ply mutations D205R and N339R had diminished Ply activity (Marshall *et al.* 2015) and so the recombinant Ply D205R and Ply N339R were expressed and purified using the procedures previously described in Section 2.27. The procedures of mice immunisation with Ply D205R or Ply N339R and acute pneumonia infection were previously described in sections 2.28.4 and 2.28.3 respectively.

# 3.16.1 Determination of anti-Ply level in mouse serum after immunisation with Ply D205R and Ply N339R

Mice immunization was done three times with 20µg/ml of ether Ply D205R or Ply N339R, with alum (Fischer) as an adjuvant. Alum and PBS were used as a control. (This experiment was done in calibration with Dr. Sarah Glenn and Brindha Gap-Gaupool). Venous blood was collected from mice by tail bleeding 24 h before the first and second immunisation and also after the third immunisation. ELISA was used to determine the concentration of anti-Ply IgG in the mouse serum using wild type Ply as the antigen. The ELISA results show that antibody in mice sera before immunization there was no detectable. After the first immunisation the antibody concentration was significantly higher (p<0.0001) in the mice immunisation was not significantly higher in the group Ply N339R (p>0.05) compared with alum or PBS. Following the second immunisation there is no significant differences (p>0.05) in the antibody concentration between Ply D205R and Ply N339R groups, whereas the immunisation of Ply D205R and Ply N339R were significantly higher (p<0.0001) compared with control groups.

After the third immunisation there was no significant differences in the antibody concentrations between the alum and PBS groups (p>0.05), while the Ply D205R and Ply N339R groups were significantly higher (p<0.0001) compared with control groups. After three immunisations, there is no significant difference of antibody concentration in the groups given Ply D205R and Ply N339R (p>0.05) (Figure 3-48).

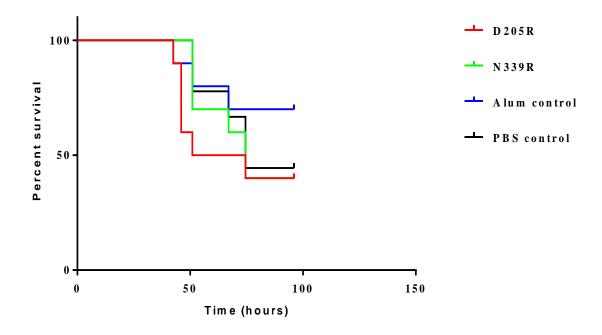


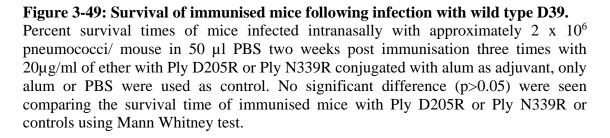
# Figure 3-48: Determination of anti-Ply level in mouse serum after immunisation with Ply D205R and Ply N339R.

Anti-Ply IgG concentration in mouse serum after three immunizations with Ply D205R or Ply N339R, alum or PBS as determined by ELISA. Results show there is no detectable anti-Ply antibody in the mouse sera 24 h before immunization. After the first immunization antibody concentration was significantly higher in the group was immunized with Ply D205R compared to Ply N339R or alum or PBS. Data are the average of three independent experiments, two-way ANOVA followed by Dunnett's multiple comparisons test was done using GraphPad Prism 7 (\*\*\*\* P<0.0001).

#### 3.16.2 Survival of immunised mice following infection with S. pneumoniae D39

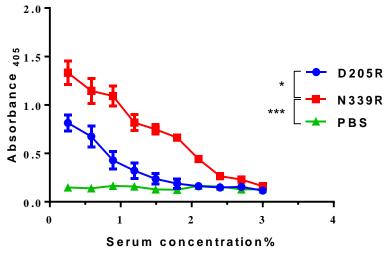
Following immunisation of the mice three times with  $20\mu$ g/ml of ether with Ply D205R or Ply N339R, Two weeks post the final immunisation mice were infected intranasally with approximately 2x10<sup>6</sup> of wild type D39/ mouse. Figure 3-49 shows the mice immunised with Ply D205R or Ply N339R did not show significant difference in survival compared to the immunised mice with PBS and alum (p>0.05). The median survival times of mice immunised with Ply D205R or Ply N339R and then infected with wild type D39 (63.3 ± 10.5, n= 10), (62.0 ± 11.1, n=10) respectively. No significant differences could be seen between both immunised groups (p>0.05). Moreover, the median survival times of mice immunised with alum or PBS and then infected with wild type D39 (82.0 ± 5.8, n= 10), (66.6 ± 10.5, n=10) respectively. No significant differences were seen between the mice given either control. Also no significant differences were seen between the mice immunised with Ply D205R or Ply N339R (p>0.05).





#### 3.16.3 Neutralization assay

A haemolytic assay was used to test Ply neutralising ability of antibodies in mice sera following the immunization with Ply D205R or Ply N339R. Following incubation of the mouse serum with wild type Ply of D39 for one hour at 37°C, the absorbance was measured at 405 nm. Sera of mice immunised with Ply N339R had higher neutralising (p<0.05) activity compared with neutralising activity of Ply D205R, Ply N339R also had significantly (p<0.001) higher neutralising activity compared with PBS control. In contrast no significant differences were observed between the neutralising activity of sera mice immunised with Ply D205R and PBS control (p>0.05).





Neutralization assay to measure the inhibition of ctytotoxic activity of Ply wild type D39 with IgG in mice sera following the immunization the mice three times with Ply D205R or Ply N339R, PBS was used as a negative control. The mice serum was serially diluted 1:1 in PBS and incubated with1.1  $\mu$ g/ml of Ply D39 for one hour at 37°C. The absorbance was measured at 405 nm. The data was average of three individual reading. Mice sera immunised with Ply N339R significantly had higher neutralising activity compared with neutralising activity of Ply D205R or PBS (\*p<0.05) (\*\*\*p<0.001). No significant differences were observed between the neutralising activity of sera mice immunised with Ply D205R and PBS control. One-way ANOVA followed by Dunnett's multiple comparisons test was done using GraphPad Prism.

### **Chapter 4: Discussion**

#### 4.1 Discussion

The amino acid sequence of pneumolysin was thought to be totally conserved (Francis *et al.* 2009), but recently twenty Ply alleles were reported and the variation of DNA sequence was found to be 3.3% (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, J. M. Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015). *S. pneumoniae* has a natural competence ability to take up the foreign DNA and incorporate this DNA into its genome by recombination, therefore this competence ability could be one reason for pneumococcal protein variation (Johnsborg and Havarstein 2009). Ply variations may be resulting from horizontal transfer of DNA fragments from commensal organisms that occupy the same niche as the pneumococcus. However the main reason for effect of these Ply variations on the virulence is still unknown (Jefferies *et al.* 2007).

Naturally occurring pneumolysin variants are expressed in different genetic pneumococcal backgrounds, which are associated with invasive and non-invasive disease (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, J. M. Jefferies *et al.* 2010). Six of these variants are reported to be non-haemolytic, whereas others have different degrees of lytic activity. The reason for differential virulence of pneumococcal strains expressing different versions of Ply alleles is unclear, because we do not know if the pneumolysin variations causes the diversity in the virulence of strains or the genetic backgrounds of these strains affected the pneumococcal virulence. Therefore, the impact of these Ply variants needed to be tested in single genetic background.

In order to study the role of Ply variations in a single genetic background, type 2 D39 strain was used because it is transformable strain, and it is well studied by others and the group of Professor Peter Andrew in the murine models of pneumococcal infection and *in vitro*.

The naturally occurring Ply variations reported by previous studies (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015) were successfully introduced into the *ply* gene of D39 by using pORI280 plasmid. This plasmid allows insertion of a recombinant *ply* gene in its native location by homologous recombination and pneumolysin gene expression from its own promoter. In addition, pORI280 cannot replicate in *S. pneumoniae* it requirs the replication gene *repA* (Leenhouts *et al.* 1996, Kloosterman *et al.* 2006). In the pORI280 system, *lacZ* expression was used to visualize the recombination event by blue/white screening. Furthermore, following use of this system there is no antibiotic cassette left in the chromosome of D39, because the antibiotic cassettes is removed with the plasmid during the non-selective

culturing. An antibiotic cassette can cause polar effects on the expression of downstream genes, if it is left in the bacterial genome (Kloosterman *et al.* 2006).

Ply alleles were expressed from different pneumococcal strains associated with invasive phenotypes and others with colonisation phenotypes. The position of the variant in the Ply amino acid sequence may play an important role in the pneumococcal virulence. Ply has four domains and the amino acid sequence of each domain is shown in Figure 4-1 (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014, Lawrence *et al.* 2015). Domain 1 contains the residues 1-21, 58-147, 198-243 and 319-342, domain 2 contains the residues 22-57, 343-359, and domain 3 includes the residues 148-197, 244-318. Furthermore, domain 4 includes the residues 360-370. Domains 1-3 form the N-terminal part of Ply structure, while domain 4 forms the C-terminal region of Ply structure (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014). Figure 4-2 shows that domain 1 has three α-helices and one β-sheet, and domain 2 has also one β-sheet. In addition, it also shows that domain 3 consists of two α-helical bundles, which surround the 5-stranded β-sheets. Whereas domain 4 is a β-sandwich and it contains the Trp-rich loop (427-437), which is also called the undecapeptide region(Lawrence *et al.* 2015).

The assessment of each Ply allele included the haemolytic activity of each pure Ply allele as well as the lytic activity of these Ply alleles in the D39 crude lysate, and the effect of these variants on pneumococcal virulence. Figure 4.2 shows the location of each variant in the Ply domains. Some of the Ply alleles were expressed in *E. coli* and then purified by affinity chromatography and gel filtration.

Ply variant 2 was not purified, and the haemolytic activity of D39 cell lysate expressing Ply allele 2 was reduced to about 25% compared to the lytic activity of cell lysate of wild type D39. A previous study reported that the lysates of Ply allele 2 and wild type D39 had similar level of haemolytic activity(Jefferies *et al.* 2007). The reduction of the lytic activity of allele 2 may be due to the contribution of genetic background in the Ply activity, or it could be the type of amino acid change affected the biological activity of Ply. The virulence of D39 expressing Ply allele 2 was tested in pneumonia model that developed after intranasal infection. The mice infected with D39 carrying Ply allele 2 showed significant survival time compared to mice infected with wild type D39. This result is different from the previous study because they discovered this allele in the clinical isolates of *S. pneumoniae*. The significant reduction of virulence of D39 carrying Ply allele 2, may be due to the location of this variant being located

in the bottom of domain 4 affecting the biological activity of Ply as the binding of Ply is mediated by this domain. The reason why this allele has impact on virulence in an animal infection model but no significant effect in humans could be linked to strain background, and differences due to the infection process in mouse and human. Previously it was reported that Ply allele 2 and wild type D39 are the most common alleles distributed across isolated pneumococcal strains (Jefferies *et al.* 2007).

Ply variant 8 A273D expressed in E. coli and purified by affinity chromatography and gel filtration. The haemolytic activity of pure Ply 8 was more than its activity in the crude lysate of D39 carrying Ply 8. This indicates that the activity of Ply 8 was affected by the components of the crude lysate. This may be due to the presence of other pneumococcal proteins or the activity of Ply itself being affected by the sonication and breakdown of the pneumococcal cell wall because it is thought that Ply localized in the pneumococcal cell wall (Price and Camilli 2009). The haemolytic activity of cell lysate of D39 carrying Ply allele 8 was reduced about 80% relative to the wild type. This is approximately similar to the finding of Jefferies et al (2007) who reported that this allele has lower haemolytic activity. The virulence of D39 expressing Ply allele 8 also investigated in pneumonia model and the virulence was significantly lower compared to the wild type D39. The impact of the variant of Ply allele 8 on the toxicity of Ply and on the virulence of D39 in vivo, could be due to its location into the transmembrane hairpins structure 2 TMH2 (257-280), which plays a key role to form pore by the insertion into the cell membrane and form a  $\beta$ -barrel. Also the type of amino acid due to mutation at this sensitive position may affects the biological activity of Ply. The non-polar, small and the hydrophobic amino acid alanine was replaced with the hydrophilic, polar and negatively charged aspartate amino acid. All these differences in the amino acid features may affect the contribution of Ply in the virulence of D39 in vivo. Also reduction in virulence with the strain carrying allele 8 could be largely due to impact of mutation on cytotoxic activity of Ply rather than its role in complement activation as reported in Berry et al., (1995) (Berry et al. 1995).

Ply allele 9 also was not purified and its haemolytic activity in the lysate of D39 surprisingly increased compared to the wild type D39, while the lytic activity of Ply allele 9 in the previous study was about 76% of haemolytic activity of wild type D39. This variant also located into the transmembrane hairpins structure 2 TMH2 (257-280). D39 expressing Ply allele 9 was tested in murine model of infection and it did not attenuate the pneumococcal virulence. Ply

allele 9 located in domain 3 and the substitution of isoleucine to methionine amino acid also in the TMH2 structure. In addition, both of these amino acids are hydrophobic and approximately have the same size.

Ply allele 11 also was not purified, and the haemolytic activity of D39 lysate carrying Ply allele 11 reduced and it was about 85% relative to the wild type D39, whereas the lytic activity of this allele in the previous study was reported to be 144% compared to the wild type D39. The virulence of D39 expressing Ply allele 11 was tested in the mouse pneumonia model. The mice infected with D39 carrying Ply allele 11 showed significant survival time compared to mice infected with wild type D39. This allele has 2 variants, one has the replacement of Q136K and located in domain 1, and the other has D380N located in domain 4. Ply allele 11 shares Ply allele 2 with the variant D380N. Both strains expressing Ply allele 2 and Ply allele 11 were attenuated in virulence, very likely due to the presence of D380N replacement.

Ply allele 12 was purified and the lytic activity of pure Ply allele 12 was reduced about 50% compared to the haemolytic activity of pure Ply of D39. Previous study reported that Ply allele 12 was haemolytic but they did not mention the specific lytic activity of this allele and reported that Ply allele 12 is not recognised by anti-Ply 7 in the ELISA assay (Lea-Ann S. Kirkham *et al.* 2006). On the other hand, in my study the anti-Ply 7 antibody recognised Ply allele 12 in the ELISA and western blot assays. D39 expressing Ply allele 12 was also tested in murine model of infection and it was found to be significantly attenuated in virulence compared to the wild type D39. Ply allele 12 has 2 variants D380N and Q402E, and both of these variants located in domain 4. Ply allele 12 also shares Ply allele 2 with the variant D380N.

Ply allele 15 was also expressed in *E. coli* and was purified by affinity chromatography and gel filtration. The haemolytic activity of pure Ply15 was found to be reduced 12.5% of that of wild type Ply. On the other hand, the haemolytic activity of Ply allele 15 in the D39 cell lysate was about 63% compared to the lytic activity of crude lysate of wild type D39. This result disagree with the lytic activity that was reported in the previous study because they reported that lytic activity of Ply allele 15 is very low, about 8% compared to the wild type D39. The virulence of D39 expressing Ply allele 15 was tested in pneumonia model that developed after intranasal infection. The sickness score of mice infected with D39 carrying Ply allele 15 were not different compared to mice infected with wild type D39. The variant of Ply allele 15 is located in domain 3 and also in the transmembrane hairpins structure 2 TMH2 (257-280). Ply allele 15 seems to

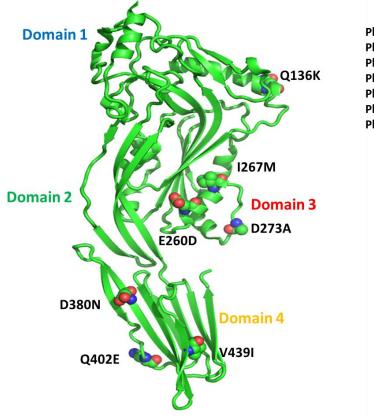
have the same the virulence attribute as Ply allele 9, both of which located in the transmembrane hairpin structure, which is a crucial position and play an important role in the pore formation.

Ply allele 18 was purified and the lytic activity of pure Ply18 was same as the wild type Ply allele. In contrast, the haemolytic activity of Ply allele 18 in the D39 cell lysate was lower, about 32%, compared to the lytic activity of crude lysate of wild type D39. The result of haemolytic activity in cell lysate of Ply allele 18 in D39 was consistent with the previous study (Jefferies *et al.* 2007). The virulence of D39 expressing Ply allele 18 was also investigated in pneumonia model. The virulence of strain expressing Ply allele 18 was significantly lower compared to the wild type D39. The variant V439I of Ply allele 18 was located in the bottom domain 4 and was very close to the Trp-rich loop (undecapeptide region 427-437 amino acid sequence). So the SNP that replaces the valine with isoleucine at position 439 may play a key role to reduce the virulence activity of D39 expressing this allele.

1 20 40 50 60 MANKAVNDFI LAMNYDKKKL LTHQGESIEN RFIKEGNQLP DEFVVIERKK RSLSTNTSDI 61 70 80 90 10<u>0</u> 120 110 SVTATNDSRL YPGALLVVDE TLLENNPTLL AVDRAPMTYS IDLPGLASSD SFLQVEDPSN 121 15<u>0</u> 13<u>0</u> 14<u>0</u> 16<u>0</u> 17<u>0</u> 18<u>0</u> SSVRGAVNDL LAKWHQDYGQ VNNVPARMQY EKITAHSMEQ LKVKFGSDFE KTGNSLDIDF 181 190 200 21<u>0</u> 220 230 240 NSVHSGEKQI QIVNFKQIYY TVSVDAVKNP GDVFQDTVTV EDLKQRGISA ERPLVYISSV 241 250 260 27<u>0</u> 280 290 300 AYGRQVYLKL ETTSKS*DEVE AAFEALIKGV KVAPQTEWKQ* ILDNTEVKAV ILGGD**P**SSGA 301 3<u>1</u>0 32<u>0</u> 33<u>0</u> 34<u>0</u> 35<u>0</u> 360 RVVTGKVDMV EDLIQEGSRF TADHPGLPIS YTTSFLRDNV VATFQNSTDY VETKVTAYRN GDLLLDHSGA YVAQYYITWN ELSYDHQGKE VLTPKAWDRN GQDLTAHFTT SIPLKGNVRN 470 LSVKIRECTG LAWEWWRTVY EKTDLPLVRK RTISIWGTTL YPQVEDKVEN D

#### Figure 4-1: Location of important pneumolysin amino acid residues.

Ply amino acid residues, which are highlighted, as blue, green, red and yellow as domain 1, 2, 3, and 4 respectively. The bold and underlined letters (160-186) and the italic and underlined letter (257-280) represent the transmembrane hairpins structures TMH1 and TMH2 respectively. The black colour letters (427-437) represent the Trp-rich loop (undecapeptide region). The letters in purple colour represent the location of natural Ply variations (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014, Lawrence *et al.* 2015).



Ply variant 2= D380N Ply variant 8= D273A Ply variant 9= I267M Ply variant 11= Q136K & D380N Ply variant 12= D380N & Q402E Ply variant 15= E260D Ply variant 18= V439I

#### Figure 4-2: 3D structure of pneumolysin.

The structure shows the locations of constructed variants into the Ply of D39. Structure kindly provided by Professor Russell Wallis, University of Leicester.

To test the impact of specific amino acids at specific positions in the Ply amino acid sequence the variants of Ply allele 12 (Q402E) and Ply allele 18 (V439I) were chosen. For this, Q402E was changed into Q402A or to Q402D and V439I was changed into V439A. All these positions located in the domain four of Ply, and this domain plays an important role by binding to the membrane of the host cell. In the position 402 of Ply amino acid sequence the acidic residue glutamine (Q), was changed first to the aspartic acid (D), which is small and negatively charged amino acid, and then the glutamine was replaced with the alanine. Alanine is neutrally charged amino acid and smaller than valine. The impact of these amino acids on the activity of pure Ply was tested in the haemolytic activity assay and C3 deposition assay. This changes do not reduce the lytic activity of pure Ply, nor do they affect the complement activation pathway. Previous study reported that Ply allele 12 (Q402E) was not recognised by anti-Ply 7, however it was detected in our study by this antibody.

Western blotting assay was used in order to test the impact of the amino acids A and D in position 402 of Ply, to the binding of Ply to anti-Ply 7, which recognize the amino acids at positions 401-407 in Ply (Jefferies et al., 2007). The binding of anti-Ply7 to Ply (Q402A) and Ply (Q402D) likely was more effective than the binding of anti-Ply with Ply (Q402E) as shown in Figure 3.38. This result indicates that the glutamic acid (E) slightly affects the interaction of Ply with antibody Ply7.

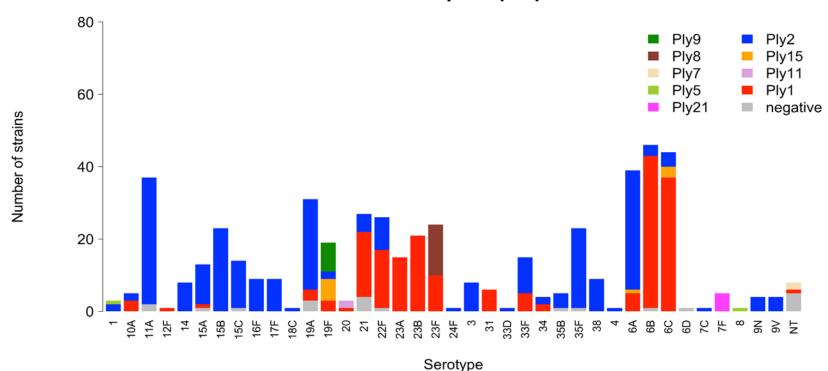
#### 4.1.1 Pneumolysin allele distributions

The distribution of Ply variants across the pneumococcal strains was analysed in collaboration with Professor Marco Oggioni and Dr. Roxana Zamudio Zea by using Nucleotide BLAST program. The analysis covered studies from different geographical areas included Massachusetts pneumonia study (USA) which includes 617 pneumococcal strain collection (Croucher *et al.* 2015). Southampton pneumonia study (UK) included 515 pneumococcal strain collection (Gladstone *et al.* 2017), and Netherlands meningitis study which included 627 pneumococcal strain collection (Lees *et al.* 2017). The grey colour represents the Ply alleles that are no covered in the Jefferies studies (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015).

The distributions of Ply alleles across the pneumococcal serotypes in in the UK is shown in Figure 4.3. Generally the high frequency Ply alleles in the pneumococcal strains were Ply 1 (red) and Ply 2 (blue). There are certain strains that contain more than one Ply allele, like serotypes 1, 6A, 6B,6C, 10A, 15A, 15C, 19A, 19F, 20, 21, 22F, 23F,33F, 34, 35B, 35F and NT (non-typeable). In contrast other strains have only one allele for instance, the serotypes 12F, 23A, 31and 6C contain only Ply allele 1, and serotypes 4, 7c, 9N, 9V, 14, 15B, 16F, 18C, 24F, 3, 33D and 38, contain the Ply allele 2. In the previous Southampton study, the researchers detected four variants Ply5, Ply7, Ply8 and Ply9, (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015), which are not present in the Massachusetts set. . However the Southampton carriage isolate collection does not have strains with all pneumolysin alleles published earlier by the same group, with types 3, 4, 6, 10, 12 and 13 not being presents.

The distributions of Ply alleles across the pneumococcal serotypes in in the USA is illustrated in figure 4.4. In this figure we can see that the high frequency Ply alleles are Ply 1 (red) and Ply 2 (blue) in the pneumococcal strains and this is consistent with distribution of pneumococcal strains in the UK. There are certain strains that contain more than one Ply allele, like serotypes 6, 6A, 6B, 6C, 7F, 9A, 9N, 9V, 10A, 11A, 15, 15B/C, 18C, 19F, 23A, 23B, 23F, 34, 35B, 35F and NT. In contrast another strains have only one allele for instance, serotypes 2, 10, 22F, 31, 37, pool D and pool G contain the Ply allele 1 (red), and the serotypes 3, 7, 7C, 9N, 11, 11A, 14, 15F, 16F, 17F, 18, 21, 23, 25A, 33, 33F, 38 and pool I contain Ply allele 2 (blue). The most prevalent alleles in all three data sets were Ply1 (21-37%) and Ply2 (49-58%). There were minor differences between the data sets. The distribution of Ply alleles in the pneumococcal sequence types (ST) representing three different regions (UK, USA and Netherlands) are shown in Figure 4.5, Figure 4.6 and Figure 4.7 respectively. In the Netherlands strains allele Ply21 was found to be in multiple sequence type 191 strains, also present to a lower extent in the other two collections in the ST191 serotype 7F strains. The alleles present in the non-typeable strains were only analysed in detail in the American strains, and 10/11 of NT strains were found to carry *ply* alleles with frameshifts or stop codons encoding for incomplete/truncated proteins. With respect to the haemolytic activities of Ply alleles, these data confirm that Ply1 and Ply2 which have high haemolytic activity are the most prevalent variants, but for the other variants there appears to be no correlation.

Discussion

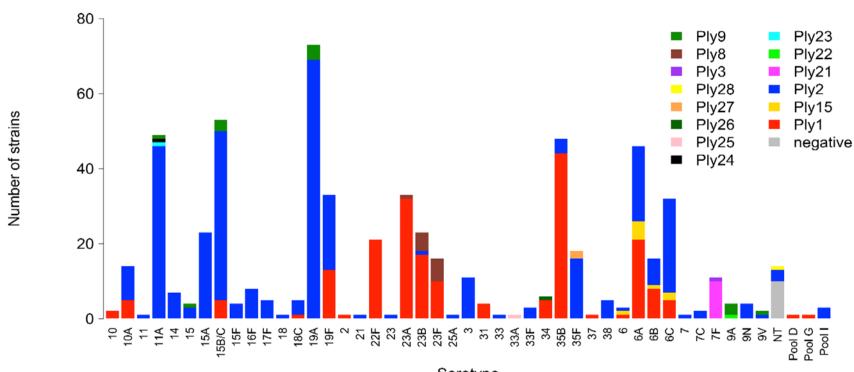


### Southampton (UK)

Figure 4.3: Distributions of Ply alleles across the pneumococcal serotypes in in the UK.

The figure shows the high frequency Ply alleles are Ply 1 (red) and Ply 2 (blue). There are strains contains more than one Ply allele, like serotypes 1, 6A, 6B,6C, 10A, 15A, 15C, 19A, 19F, 20, 21, 22F, 23F,33F, 34, 35B, 35F and NT. In contrast another strains have only one allele for instance, the serotypes 12F, 23A, 31and 6C contain only Ply allele 1, and serotypes 4, 7c, 9N, 9V, 14, 15B, 16F, 18C, 24F, 3, 33D and 38, contain the Ply allele 2. The grey colour representing the Ply alleles that no covered in the Jefferies studies.

Discussion



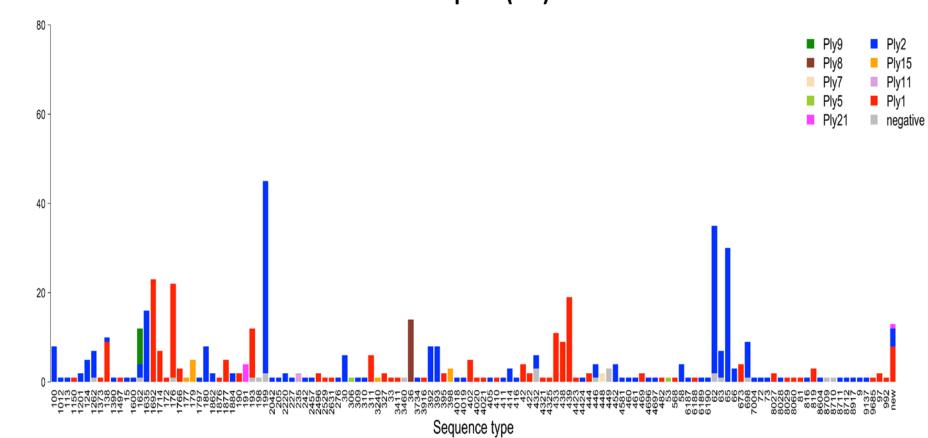
### Massachusetts (USA)

Serotype

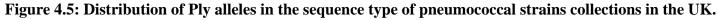


In this figure we can see the high frequency Ply alleles are Ply 1 (red) and Ply 2 (blue). There are strains contains more than one Ply allele, like serotypes 6, 6A, 6B, 6C, 7F, 9A, 9N, 9V, 10A, 11A, 15, 15B/C, 18C, 19F, 23A, 23B, 23F, 34, 35B, 35F and NT. In contrast another strains have only one allele for instance, serotypes 2, 10, 22F, 31, 37, pool d and pool G contain the Ply allele1 (red), and the serotypes 3, 7, 7C, 9N, 11, 11A, 14, 15F, 16F, 17F, 18, 21, 23, 25A, 33, 33F, 38 and pool I contain Ply allele 2 (blue). The grey colour representing the Ply alleles that no covered in the Jefferies studies.

Number of strains



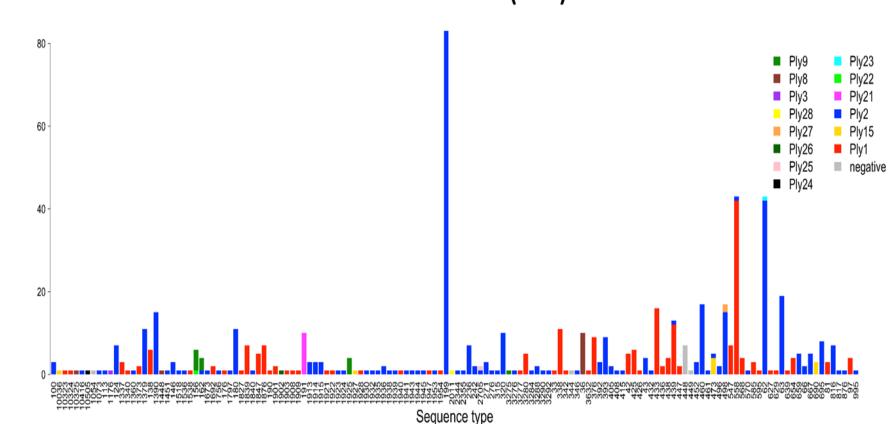




This figure shows the distribution of Ply alleles in the sequence type of pneumococcal strains collections in the UK. As we can see most of the STs contain specific Ply allele and only few of STs include different Ply alleles. It is clear that Ply alleles 1 and 2 are the more frequency alleles.

Number of strains

Discussion

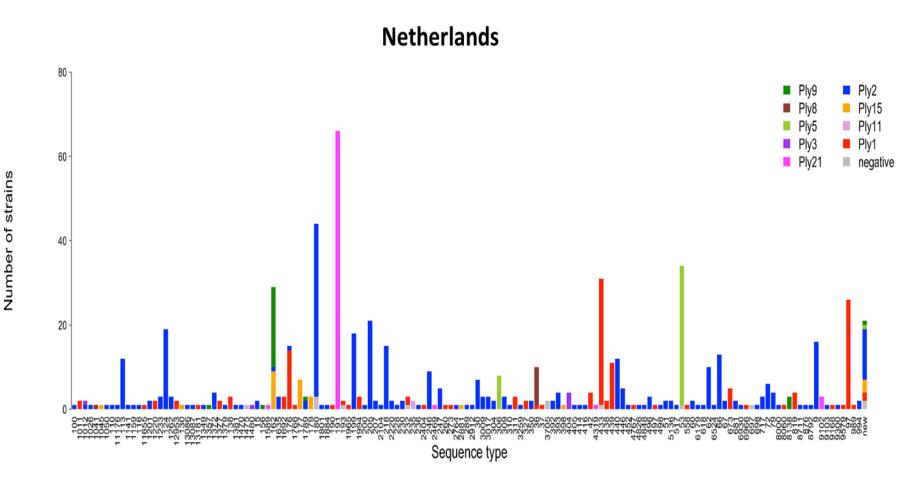


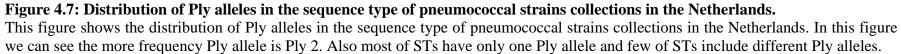
## Massachusetts (USA)

Figure 4.6: Distribution of Ply alleles in the sequence type of pneumococcal strains collections in the USA.

This figure shows the distribution of Ply alleles in the sequence type of pneumococcal strains collections in the USA. As we can see most of the STs contain specific Ply allele and only few of STs include different Ply alleles. The more frequency Ply alleles 1 and 2, but in the USA the Ply allele 2 more than Ply allele.

Discussion





### 4.2 Final Remark

Pneumolysin is a key virulence factor of *S. pneumoniae*, which causes serious human diseases like pneumonia, bacteraemia and meningitis. Recently twenty Ply variants were determined from more than 300 clinical isolates of *S. pneumoniae* (Jefferies *et al.* 2007, Jefferies *et al.* 2010, Yun *et al.* 2015). In this study the virulence of the Ply variants in a single genetic background was investigated. D39 expressing Ply alleles 2, 8, 11, 12 and 18 had significant impact on the pneumococcal virulence in a mouse model of pneumococcal infection. This result indicates that Ply plays an important role in the pneumococcal diseases.

### 4.3 Future Work

The level of pneumolysin expression in vitro differs from its expression in vivo. The pneumococcal strains express different versions of Ply and the impact of this on the pneumococcal virulence could be variable (Mitchell and Dalziel 2014). In this study the role of specific Ply variations in D39 was determined in the pneumococcal infection, and these Ply variants significantly reduced the pneumococcal virulence. We need more work to understand the mechanism of this role and how it affects the pneumolysin activity. Based on my findings some future experiments can be suggested. Some Ply alleles in D39 significantly reduced the pneumococcal virulence, therefore, we need to transfer these Ply alleles into other pneumococcal strain background, especially the strains isolated from infected people with pneumococcal pneumonia or meningitis. For instance, the transformation of these alleles into one of the strains belonging to serotype 1 or 8, which express the Ply allele 5, non-haemolytic and contains six variations and associated with invasive disease, can reveal strain background specific impacts of these alleles (Jefferies et al. 2007). In this study I attempted to construct Ply allele 5, unfortunately, following the cloning the DNA sequencing was showed there are extra mutations, and due to the limited time, I could not repeat the cloning. Therefore, my suggestion is that Ply allele 5 could be amplified directly from the genomic DNA that express this allele and then can be inserted into D39 background, or vice versa, i.e. insert the Ply of D39 into Ply allele 5 background.

On the other hand, Ply allele 14, is non-haemolytic allele and discovered in serotype 1, and this allele isolated from patients infected with pneumonia. This allele shares Ply allele 2 with the variation D380N, as well as it has insertion of 871 base pairs at the amino acid position 142 of pneumolysin, and the insertion of 871 base pairs encodes IS1515 (Jefferies *et al.* 2007). The DNA sequence of *ply* gene (2290 base pair) contains the IS1515 has been deposited in the EMBL/GenBank under accession number EF490446 (Garnier *et al.* 2007). Therefore, to construct Ply allele 14, the insertion of 871 base pare could be inserted into the D39 expressing Ply allele 2.

Moreover, D380N is present in the Ply alleles 2, 11 and 12. D39 expressing these alleles had a significant impact on pneumococcal virulence in a mouse model of pneumococcal infection. The D380N had a crucial role on pnemolysin potency, however it is interesting to investigate the impact of other substitutions as well Q136K and E260D of Ply alleles 11 and 12, respectively. I need to construct the alleles with Q136K or E260D substitutions in the *ply* of D39 and then, they can be tested for their contribution to the virulence of D39.

There is another DNA manipulation in the Ply allele 2 could be done by changing D380N to D380E and the impact of this amino acid replacement can be tested *in vitro* and *in vivo*. The inflammatory response in the lungs of survived and dead mice can be quantified by using qRT-PCR. The level of mRNA expression of C3, C1q, tumour necrosis factor alpha (TNF- $\alpha$ ), gamma interferon (IFN- $\gamma$ ), TLR-4, IL-6 and IL10 can be determined. Moreover, the expression levels of cytokine or chemokine in the lungs of survived and dead mice can be evaluated.

### Appendix

Ply allele 2

#### **Alignments**

Score	Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame	
2610 bits(1413)	0.0()	1415/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus	_	
Features:						
Query 1 Sbjct 1722873		ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA(                  ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA(				60 1722
Query 61 Sbjct 1722813	TTGACCC         TTGACCC	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT'                  ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT'	FGAAAATCGTTTCA1                                   FGAAAATCGTTTCA1	CAAAGAGGGTA               CAAAGAGGGTA	ATCAGCTACCC                       ATCAGCTACCC	120 1722
Query 121 Sbjct 1722753	GATGAGT          GATGAGT	TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG                   TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG	AAAGAAGCGGAGCT1                                 AAAGAAGCGGAGCT1	GTCGACAAATA	CAAGTGATATT                       CAAGTGATATT	180 1722
Query 181 Sbjct 1722693	TCTGTAA         TCTGTAA	CAGCTACCAACGACAG'                   CAGCTACCAACGACAG'	ICGCCTCTATCCTGG	AGCACTTCTCG	TAGTGGATGAG                       TAGTGGATGAG	240 1722
Query 241 Sbjct 1722633		TAGAGAATAATCCCAC'                  TAGAGAATAATCCCAC'				300 1722
Query 301		TGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG'				360
Sbjct 1722573 Query 361		TGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA(                  TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA(				1722 420
Sbjct 1722513 Query 421		TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA( ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT(                 ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT(				1722 480
Sbjct 1722453 Query 481	CTCAAGG	ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT( TCAAGTTTGGTTCTGA(                 TCAAGTTTGGTTCTGA(				1722 540
Sbjct 1722393 Query 541		ŤĊĂĂĠŤŤŤĠĠŤŤĊŤĠĂ( TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA(                 TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA(				1722 600
Sbjct 1722333 Query 601		tċċàttċàĠġtġàààà gcgtagacgctgttaa                   gcgtagacgctgttaa				1722 660
Sbjct 1722273 Query 661						1722 720
Sbjct 1722213 Query 721		TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT                 TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT				1722 780
Sbjct 1722153 Query 781		GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT(                 GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT( TTGAAGCTTTGATAAA)				1722 840
Sbjct 1722093		TTGAAGCTTTGATAAAA                   TTGAAGCTTTGATAAAA				1722
Query 841 Sbjct 1722033		ACAATACAGAAGTGAA                   ACAATACAGAAGTGAA				900 1721
Query 901 Sbjct 1721973		TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA                  TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA				960 1721
Query 961 Sbjct 1721913		ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC(                 ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC(				1020 1721
Query 1021 Sbjct 1721853	GTTGCGA         GTTGCGA	CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC                   CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC	AGACTATGTTGAGAC                                 AGACTATGTTGAGAC	CTAAGGTTACAG              CTAAGGTTACAG	CTTACAGAAAC             CTTACAGAAAC	1080 1721
Query 1081 Sbjct 1721793	GGAGATT         GGAGATT	TACTGCTGGATCATAG'                   TACTGCTGGATCATAG'	IGGTGCCTATGTTGC                                 IGGTGCCTATGTTGC	CCAATATTATA               CCAATATTATA	TTACTTGGAAT	1140 1721
Query 1141 Sbjct 1721733		CCTATGATCATCAAGG'                   CCTATGATCATCAAGG'			$\sim$	1200 1721
Query 1201		ATTTGACGGCTCACTT'                   ATTTGACGGCTCACTT'				1260
Query 1261		TTTGACGGCTCACTT TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG                  TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG				1320
Sbjct 1721613 Query 1321		TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG CCGATTTGCCACTAGT                 CCGATTTGCCACTAGT				1721 1380
Sbjct 1721553 Query 1381		ĊĊĠĂŦŦŦĠĊĊĂĊŦĂĠŦ( AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT                  AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT		rttctátttggg 1416	GAÀĊÀÀĊŤĊŤĊ	1721
Sbjct 1721493	3 tátcctc	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT	AGAAAATGACTAG	1721458		

#### **Alignments**

2610 bis(1413)         0.00         1415/1416(99%)         0/1416(0%)         Plus/Minus           Features         ATGCCAAATAAAGCAGTAAATGCACTTTATACTAGCTATGCAATTACGAGATAAGAAGCACT         Shift         1722813         ATGCCAAATAAAGCAGTAAATGCACTTTATACTAGCAGTATAGAGATGCACT           Shift         1722813         ATGCCAATGAGGAGAAGTATTGGAAATGCACTTACAAGAGGGGGAGCTTATCGAGAAGCAAGC	Score	Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame
Query         1         ATGCCAMATAAAGCAGTAAATGACTTTAATCTACTACTATATTTCCATAAAAAAAA	2610 bits(1413)	0.0()	1415/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus	
Query         61         TTACACCATCAGEGACAMACTATTGAMATCCTTTCATCAMACAGEGTMATCACCTACCC           Sbjet         1722813         TTACACCATCAGEGACAMACTATTGAMATCCTTTACAMACAGEGACTATTCAGACAATACAGEGACTATT           Sbjet         1722733         GATGATTGTTGACAGAGAGAGGACGTCTTACCAGAGACTATCGAGACAATACAGEGACTATT           Sbjet         1722633         TTGTGAACGTACCAACGACAGTCGCCTCTATCCTGGGAGCATTGTCGTGAGGACTATTG           Query         181         TTGTGAACGTACCAACGCACACTCCCTCTATCCTGGGAGCATTGTCGTGAGGAGCTATATG           Query         241         ACCTTGTTAGAGAATAATCCCACTCTTCTTGGGGTGATGGTGCGCCCGATGACTTATAGT           Sbjet         1722633         ACTTGTTAGAGAATAATCCCACTCTTCTTGGGGTGATGGGGACGGGAGCGGACCAAGGTTATAGGT           Query         361         TTGAGTGTTGCGGAGGGTAAACGATTGTGTGGCGGAGGGGAGCGGAGAGCGACACAGGTTATAGGTCAG           Sbjet         1722573         ACTGTGTTGGGAGGGTAAACGATTGTGTGGCGAACGGGCAACAGGGGGAGGGA	Features:					
Query         121         GATGACTTIGTIGTIGTICALAGAAAGAAGCGGACCTIGTICGACAATACAAGTGATATT           Sbjet         1722753         GATGACTTIGTIGTIGTIGTIGTIGGAAGAAGAGCGGACCTIGTIGCACAATACAAGTGATATT           Sbjet         1722693         TCIGTAACAGCTACCAACGACAGTGCCCTCIATICCTGGAGCACTTCTCGTAGTGGAGCAGTGAGT           Sbjet         1722693         TCIGTAACAGCTACCAACGACAGTGCCCTCTATICCTGGAGGACTTCTCGTAGTGGAGCGACAGT           Sbjet         1722633         ACCTTGTTAGAGAATAATCCCACTCTTTTTGCGGGTGCAACGAGGGCCAAGTAGCGTTCCCAAGTGGAGGGCAAGTAGCGATTAGGGATAGCGATTCGGAGGGGAAGAAGCGCGAAGAAGCGGATAAGGATTGGCTAATGGCAAGTGGGAAGGAGCAACGAGGATAGGATTAGGCTAAGGGATCAAGAGTGCGAGGGGAAGAAGCGAATAGGGATCAAGAGTGGAAGTAGGCATTAGGGAGGG		ATGGCAA.                 ATGGCAA.	ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA                                   ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA	CTTTATACTAGCTAT                               CTTTATACTAGCTAT	GAATTACGATA              GAATTACGATA	AAAAGAAACTC              AAAAGAAACTC
Query181ITTGTAACAGCTACCAACGACGACGACGCCTTATCCTGGACGACTTCGTATGGATGAGSbjet1722693ITCGTAACGACTACCAACGACGACGACGCCCTTTCTGGGACGACGTACGT		TTGACCC.          TTGACCC.	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT                                   ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT	TGAAAATCGTTTCA1                  TGAAAATCGTTTCA1	CAAAGAGGGTA               CAAAGAGGGTA	ATCAGCTACCC                           ATCAGCTACCC
Query181ITTGTAACAGCTACCAACGACGACGACGCCTTATCCTGGACGACTTCGTATGGATGAGSbjet1722693ITCGTAACGACTACCAACGACGACGACGCCCTTTCTGGGACGACGTACGT	-					
Query241ACCTIGITAGAGAATAATCCACTUTCTTGCGGTTGATCCTGCTCCGATGACTTATAGTSbjet1722633ACCTIGITAGAGAATAATCCACTUTCTTGCGGTTGATCGTGCTCCGAGGACTTATGGTQuery301ATTGATTGCCTGGTTGGCAGTAGCGTTAGCTTTCTCCAAGTGGAAGCCCCAGCAATQuery361TCAAGTGTTCGCGGGCGGTAAGCGTTAGCTTTCTCCAAGTGGAAGCCCCAGCAATQuery361TCAAGTGTTCGCGGGCGGTAAGCGTTTGTTGGCTAGTGGCATCAGGATTAGGTACGQuery421GTCAAGTGTTCGCGGGCGGTAAGCGGTTAGGTGGGACGGCAGAGGATTGGTAGGGACGAGCAGCAGAGAATSbjet1722533GTCAATAATGTCCCCAGCTGGATGGGATGGAAGCGGCATCAGGATTGGTAGGAGCAGQuery461CTCAAGGGTCAAGTTTGGTCTGGACTTGGAAAGACGGGAATTCTTTGTGGCTTAGAGATTGATT	Query 181					
Query301ATTGATTGCCTGGTTGCGAGTGGCTTGTCTCAAGTGGAAGACCCCAGCAATSbjct1722573ATTGATTGCCTGGTTGGCGAGCGGATAGCGATAGCGATAGCGATCAGGAAGACCCCAGCAATQuery361TCAAGTGTTCGCGGACCGGTAAGCGATTGTTGGTGAAGAGGCATCAAGATTATGGTCAGQuery421GTCAAGTGTTCGCGGACCGGCAAACGATTGTGGAGAAGAGCCCAAGCAATATGGGAACAASbjct1722453GTCAATATGTCCCAGCTGGAAACGACTGTGAAAAAAAAAA	Query 241					
Query361TCAAGTGTTCCCCGAGCGGTAAACGATTTGTTGGCTAAGTGCCATCAAGATTATGGTCAGSbjet1722513TCAAGTGTTCCCGGGGCGAACGGTAAACGATTTGTTGGCTAAGGGCGCCAAGGATGAGAAQuery421GTCAATATGTCCCAGGTGGAAAGCAGGGATTGGTAGGAGGAAGAASbjet1722453GTCAATATGTCCCAGGTGGAAAGCAGGGAATTCTCTTGAAAATAACGGCTCACAGCATGGAACAAQuery481CTCAAGGTCAAGTTGGTTCTGACTTTGAAAAGACAGGGAATTCTCTTGAAAATATATGGCGGACAAGATTGSbjet1722333ACTCTGTCCATTCAGGTGAAAGCAGGAATTCGAGTGTTTTAAATTTTTQuery601ACAGTCAGCGTAGACGCTGTTAAAAATCCAGGAGATGGTGTTCAAGATATGTAACGGTASbjet1722273ACAGTCAGCGTAGACGGCGTTTTTTGCAAGGGGGCGTGTTTCAAGAATATGTAACGGTASbjet1722273ACAGTCAGCGTAGACGGCGTTTTCGAAGGGGGCGTGCTTTGGAAGATGGTTTTCAAGATGGTAACGGTASbjet1722273ACAGTCAGCGCCAAGGTTATTCTCGAAGGGGGCGCCTCTTGGTCTTATATTGGAGGGGGQuery661GAGGATTTAAAACAGGAGGGGATTTCTGCAAGGGGGCGCCCTGTGGTGTTTGAAGGGTGGTTTGGAAGGAGGGAG	Query 301					
Query421GTCAATAATGTCCCAGCTAGAATGCAGTTGAAAAAAACGGCTCCAAGCATGGAACAASbjet1722453GTCAAGGTCAAGTTGGTTCGACTTGAAAAAGCAGGGAATTCCCTTGATATGAATAACGGCTCCAGGCAGG						
Query481CTCAAGGTCAAGTTTGGTTCTGACTTTGAAAAGACAGGGAATTCTCTTGATATTGATTTT sbjct1722393TTCAAGGTCAAGTTTGGTTCTGACTTTGAAAAGACAGGGAATTCTCTTGATATTGATTTTQuery541AACTCTGTCCATTCAGGTGAAAAGCAGATCAGATTGTTAATTTTAAGGAGATTTTTAT sbjctSbjct1722333AACGTCGCCAAGCGTGTAAAAAGCAGATTCAGATTGTTAATTTTAAGGAGATTTTTATSbjct1722273AACGTCGCGTAGACGCTGTTAAAAATCCAGGAGATGTGTTTCAAGATACTGTAACGGTAQuery601GACGGTTGAACGGCGAGAGGAGATTTCTGCAGGGGGCTCTTGGTCTATATTTCGAGGGTTQuery661GAGGATTTAAAACAGAGAGGAAATTCTGCAGAGGCGCCCAGTTTGGTCTATATTTCGAGGTGTTguery721GCTCTTTTGGGCGCCCAGTCTATCTCAAGTTGGAAACCACGAGTAAGAGTGAAGGAGAGAAGGGguery781GCTCGTTTTGGGCGCCAAGTCTATCTCAAGTGGAAACCACGAGTAAGAGTGAAGGAGAGAGGAguery781GCTGCTTTTGGACGATAGCTAAGGGGGGTAATTTTAGGGGGGCCACGCGGGGCCsbjct1722033GCTGCTTTTGGACGAAGGGAGGAAGTATGGTAGGGGGGCGCACCTCGCGGGGGCCCAAGTCGGGGGCCguery901CGAGTTGTAACAGAAGGGGGGTATGTGTAGGGGGGCGCACCCAAGTTCGGGTGGCGsbjct172193CGAGTGTTAACAGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGGGGCGTCACTTCAAGAAGGCGGCGCCCCAAGTCGGGTGCCsbjct172193CGAGTGTTAACGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGGGGGCTATTTTTAGGGGGCGCCCAAGTCGCGTTTguery901CGAGTGTTAACAGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGGGGCGTTATTTTACGGGGGCGCACGCCAAGTCGCGTGCTsbjct172193CGAGTGTAACAGCAAGGTGGGATATGGTAGGACCTTGGTTAAGGTAAGGTGGGGCAAGTGCGCGCAAGTGTGGTGCCTATGTTGAAGAAGGCGGGTTAGCGGGGCAAGGTGGGTACGGTGGGTACGGTGGGGCAAGGTGGGTAAGGTGGGGCAAGGTTAGGTGGGCCAAGTTAGGGGGCCAAGTTAGGTGGGCCAAGTTAGGTGGGCCAAGTTAGGGGGCCAAGTTAGGTGGGCCAAGTTAGGGGGCGCAAGTTAGGGGGGCAAGTTAGGGGGCGGAGGATGAGGGGGGGG	-					
Sbjet1722393ITTAGGGTCAAGTTIGGTTCTGACTTIGAAAAGCAGGGAATTCTCTTTGATATTATATT	Sbjct 1722453					
Query601ACAGTCAGCGTAGACGCTGTTAAAAATCCAGGAGATGTGTTTCAAGATACTGTAACGGTA SbjctSbjct172273ACAGTCAGCGTAGACGCTGTTAAAAATCCAGGAGATGTGTTTCAAGATACTGTAACGGTAQuery661GACGATTTAAAACAGAGAGGAATTTCTGCAGAGACGTCCTTTGGTCATATTTCGAGTGTTSbjct172213GACGATTTAAAACAGAGAGGAATTTCTGCAGAGCGTCCTTTGGTCAAGATAGTGTAAGATGAGAGSbjct172213GCTTATGGGCGCCAAGTCTATCTCAAGTTGGAAACCAGAGTGAAGAAGAGAGAG	Sbjct 1722393					
Query661GAGGATTTAAAACAGAGAGGAATTTCTGCAGAGCGTCCTTTGGTCTATATTTCGAGTGTTSbjct172213GAGGATTTAAAACAGAGAGGAATTTCTGCAGAGCGTCCTTTGGTCTATATTTCGAGTGTTQuery721GCTATGGGCCCCAGGTCTATCTCAAGTTGGAAACCACGAGTAAGAGTGATGAAGAGSbjct1722153GCTGTTTGGAAGCTTTGATAAAAGGAGTCAAGGTAGAGCTGCTCTAAGAGTGGAAGCAGSbjct1722093GCTGCTTTTGAAGCTTGATAAAAGGAGTCAAGGTAGATCTCAGAGAGGTGGAAGCAGSbjct1722033GCTGCTTTTGAAGCTTGGAAAGCGGGTTATTTTAGGGGGGCCCCAAGTTCGGGGTGCSbjct1722033ATTTTGGACAATACAGAAGTGAAGGCGGTTATTTTAGGGGGGCCCCAAGTTCGGGGTGCSbjct1721037CGAGTTGTAACAGAAGTGGAAGGGGGACGTGAGTGAAGCAAGC		AACTCTG          AACTCTG	TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA                                   TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA	GCAGATTCAGATTG1                 GCAGATTCAGATTG1	TAATTTTAAGC               TAATTTTAAGC	AGATTTATTAT                           AGATTTATTAT
Query721GCTTATGGGCGCCAAGTCTATCTCAAGTTGGAAACCACGAGTAAGAGTGATGAAGTAGAG Sbjct1722153GCTTATGGGCGCCAAGTCTATCTCAAGTTGGAAACCACGAGTAAGAGTGATGAAGTAGAG GCTGCTTTTGAAGCTTTGATAAAAGGAGTCAAGGTAGATCTCAAGACAGAGTGAAGAGTGAAGAG Sbjct1722093GCTGCTTTTGAAGCTTTGATAAAAGGAGTCAAGGTAGATCTCAAGACAGAGTGGAAGCAG GCTGCTTTTGAAGACTAGAGATGAAAGGGGGGTTATTTTAGGGGGCGGACCCAAGTTGGGAGGGG Sbjct1722033ATTTTGGACAATACAGAAGTGAAGGCGGTTATTTTAGGGGGCGGACCCAAGTTCGGGTGCC ATTTTGGACAATACAGAAGTGAAGGCGGTTATTTTAGGGGGCGACCCAAGTTCGGGTGCC SbjctQuery901CGAGTTGTAACAGGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGAGGACTTGATTCAAGAAGGCAGTCGCTTT CGAGTTGTAACAGGCAAGGCGGATATGGTAGAGGACTTGATTCAAGAAGGCAGTCGCTTT SbjctQuery961ACAGCAGATCATCCAGGCTTGCCGATTTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTTACGTGACAATGTA ACAGCAGATCATCCAGGCTTGCCGATTTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTACGTGACAATGTA SbjctQuery1021GTTGCGACCTTTCAAAACAGTACAGGTGCCCTATGTGGGACCAAGGTTACAGCTTACAGAAAC GGGAGATTTACTCGTGGATCATAGTGGTGCCCTATGTTGGCCCAATATTATATCTGGGAT SbjctQuery1081GGAGATTTACCTGTGGATCATGAGGGTGCCCTATGTTGGCCCAATATTATATTACTGGGACAGAAAT QueryQuery1141GAATTACCCATGGAGCCACACTATGGTGCCCTAAGGCTTGGCCCAATATTATTACTTGGGACAGAAAT Query1201GGCGGGGATTTGCCCACTATGCTGGCCCTAGGTCCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAAT GGGCAGGATTTGCCCCATAGGCTCACTTTGCCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGGACAGAAT Query1201GGCGGGGATTTGCCCACTATGCGGCCCCACTATGCTGCCCTAAGGCTTGGGACGACGATGTCCTTAAGGAATGTTCGTAAG GGCAGGATTTGCCCACTATGCACACACTTGCCTAAGGCACGACTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTAGT GGCAGGATTGCCCACTATGCGCCCCACTTTACCACTAGGACTGCCCTAAGGCTTGCCCCAAGAATGTCCGTAAGGAATGTCCGTAAGGATGTCCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGACGACGATTGCCCTGCGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGGGAACGACGCTTGCCTGCGGAACGACGGTTGCCCTGCGGAACGACGCTTG		ACAGTCA          ACAGTCA	GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA                                 GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA	AAATCCAGGAGATGI                AAATCCAGGAGATGI	CGTTTCAAGATA              CGTTTCAAGATA	CTGTAACGGTA                       CTGTAACGGTA
Query781GCTGCTTTTGAAGCTTTGATAAAAGGAGTCAAGGTAGATCCTCAGACAGA	-	GAGGATT                 GAGGATT	TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT                                 TAAAACAGAGAGAGGAAT	TTCTGCAGAGCGTCC                 TTCTGCAGAGCGTCC	CTTTGGTCTATA               CTTTGGTCTATA	TTTCGAGTGTT                         TTTCGAGTGTT
Query781GCTGCTTTTGAAGCTTTGATAAAAGGAGTCAAGGTAGATCCTCAGACAGA		GCTTATG          GCTTATG	GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT                  GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT	CAAGTTGGAAACCAC                  CAAGTTGGAAACCAC	CGAGTAAGAGTG               CGAGTAAGAGTG	ATGAAGTAGAG                         ATGAAGTAGAG
Query841ATTTTGGACAATACAGAAGTGAAGGCGGTTATTTTAGGGGGCGACCCAAGTTCGGGTGCGSbjct1722033ATTTTGGACAATACAGAAGTGAAGGCGGTTATTTTAGGGGGCGACCCAAGTTCGGGTGCCQuery901CGAGTTGTAACAGGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGAGGGACTTGATTCAAGAAGGCAGTCGCTTTSbjct1721973CGAGTTGTAACAGGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGAGGGACTTGATTCAAGAAGGCAGTCGCTTTQuery961ACAGCAGATCATCCAGGCTTGCCGATTTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTTACGGGACAAAGTASbjct1721913ACAGCAGATCATCCAGGCTTGCCGATTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTTACGGGACAAAGTAQuery1021GTTGCGACCTTTCAAAACAGTACAGACTATGGTGAGACTAAGGTTACAGCTTACAAGAAGSbjct1721793GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGGGTGCCTATGGCCAATATTATATATA	Query 781					
Query901CGAGTTGTAACAGGCAAGGTGGATATGGTAGAGGACTTGATTCAAGAAGGCAGTCGCTT IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	Query 841					
Query961ACAGCAGATCATCCAGGCTTGCCGATTTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTACGTGACAATGTA HILLINGSbjct1721913ACAGCAGATCATCCAGGCTTGCCGATTTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTTACGTGACAATGTA ACAGCAGATCATCCAGCAGGCTTGCCGATTTCCTATACAACTTCTTTTTTACGTGACAATGTAQuery1021GTTGCGACCTTTCAAAACAGTACAGGCTATGTTGAGACTAAGGTTACAGCTTACAGAAAC HILLINGSbjct1721853GTTGCGACCTTTCAAAACAGTACAGGCTATGTTGAGACTAAGGTTACAGCTTACAGAAAC GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGTGGTGCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATATCAGGTAC GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGGTGGCCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGGAT SbjctQuery1081GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATCAAGGTAGGGAGCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATTATTGGGAT HILLING HILLING SbjctQuery1141GAATTATCCTATGATGATCATCAAGGTAAGGAAGTCTTGACTCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAAT HILLING HILLING HILLING SbjctQuery1201GGGCAGGATTTGACGGCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAAT SbjctSbjct1721673GGGCAGGATTTGACGGCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAAT HILLING HI	Query 901					
Query1021GTTGCGACCTTTCAAAACAGTACAGACTATGTTGAGACTAAGGTTACAGCTTACAGAAAC GTTGCGACCTTTCAAAACAGTACAGACTATGTTGAGACTAAGGTTACAGCTTACAGAAACQuery1081GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGTGGTGCCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGGAT SbjctSbjct1721793GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGTGGTGCCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGGATQuery1141GAATTATCCTATGATCATCAGGTAAGGAAGTCTTGACTCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAAT SbjctSbjct1721733GAATTATCCTATGATCATCAAGGTAAGGAAGTCTTGACTCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAATQuery1201GGGCAGGATTTGACGGCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAAT SbjctSbjct1721673GGGCAGGATTTGACGGCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAAT SbjctQuery1261CTCTCTGTCAAAATTAGAGAGTGTACCGGGCTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTTAT SbjctSbjct1721613CTCTCTGTCCAAAATTAGAGAGTGTACCGGGCTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTAT SbjctQuery1321GAAAAAACCGATTTGCCACTAGTGCGTAAGCGGACGATTCTTATTGGGGAACAACTCC GAAAAAACCGATTGCCCACTAGTGCGCTAAGCGGACGATTCTTATTGGGGAACAACTCC SbjctSbjct1721553GAAAAAACCGATTGCCCACTAGTGCGCACAGGTTTCTTATTGGGGAACAACTCCC	Query 961					
Query1081GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGTGGTGCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGGATSbjct1721793GGAGATTTACTGCTGGATCATAGTGGTGCCCTATGTTGCCCAATATTATATTACTTGGGATQuery1141GAATTATCCTATGATCATCAAGGTAAGGAAGTCTTGACTCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAATSbjct1721733GAATTATCCTATGATGATCATCAAGGTAAGGAAGTCTTGACTCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAATQuery1201GGGCAGGATTTGACGGCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAATSbjct1721673GGGCAGGATTTGACGCCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAATQuery1261CTCTCTGTCAAAATTAGAGAGTGTACCGGGCTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTTATSbjct1721613CTCTCTGTCCAAAATTAGAGAGTGTACCGGGCTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTTATQuery1321GAAAAAACCGATTGCCACTAGTGCGCGAAGGGGGCGATTCTATTGGGGAACAACTCCCSbjct1721553GAAAAAACCGATTGCCCACTAGTGCGGAAGGGACGATTCTTATTGGGGAACAACTCCC	-					
Query1141GAATTATCCTATGATCATCAAGGTAAGGAAGTCTTGACTCCTAAGGCTTGGGACAGAAAT IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII						
Query1201GGGCAGGATTTGACGGCTCACTTTACCACTAGTATTCCTTTAAAAGGGAATGTTCGTAAT IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	Sbjct 1721793					
Query         1261         CTCTCTGTCAAAATTAGAGAGTGTACCGGGCTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTAT           Sbjct         1721613         CTCTCTGTCAAAATTAGAGAGTGTACCGGGCTTGCCTGGGAATGGTGGCGTACGGTTAT           Query         1321         GAAAAAACCGATTGCCACTAGTGCGTAACGGACGACGATTCTATTGGGGAACAACTCTC           Sbjct         172153         GAAAAAACCGATTTGCCACTAGTGCGTAAGGGGACGACGATTTCTATTGGGGAACAACTCTC	Sbjct 1721733					
Query         1321         GAAAAAACCGATTTGCCACTAGTGCGTAAGCGGACGACTATTTGGGGAACAACTCTC           Sbjct         1721553         GAAAAAACCGATTTGCCACTAGTGCGTAAGCGGACGACTATTCTATTTGGGGAACAACTCTC		GGGCAGG.                 GGGCAGG.	ATTTGACGGCTCACTT                                   ATTTGACGGCTCACTT	TACCACTAGTATTCC                TACCACTAGTATTCC	CTTTAAAAGGGA               CTTTAAAAGGGA	ATGTTCGTAAT                     ATGTTCGTAAT
-		CTCTCTG          CTCTCTG	TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG                                 TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG	TACCGGGCTTGCCTG                 TACCGGGCTTGCCTG	GGAATGGTGGC               GGAATGGTGGC	GTACGGTTTAT                         GTACGGTTTAT
-	Query 1321	GAAAAAA                   GAAAAAA	CCGATTTGCCACTAGT                   CCGATTTGCCACTAGT	GCGTAAGCGGACGA1                 GCGTAAGCGGACGA1	TTCTATTTGGG	GAACAACTCTC             GAACAACTCTC
	Query 1381				1416	

#### **Alignments**

Score	Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame	
2610 bits(1413)	0.0()	1415/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus		
Features:						
Query 1 Sbjct 17228	ATGGCAA	ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA 		'GAATTACGATA.		60 17228
Sbjct 17228 Query 61						120
Sbjct 17228	L3 TTGACCC	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT                                 ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT'	I	 CAAAGAGGGTA	ATCAGCTACCC	17227
Query 121	GATGAGT	TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG.                   TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG.	AAAGAAGCGGAGCTT	GTCGACAAATA	CAAGTGATATT	180
Sbjct 17227						17226
Query 181 Sbjct 17226	TCTGTAA         3 TCTGTAA	CAGCTACCAACGACAG'	TCGCCTCTATCCTGG                        TCGCCTCTATCCTGG	AGCACTTCTCG	TAGTGGATGAG	240 17226
Query 241						300
Sbjct 17226	33 ACCTTGT	TAGAGAATAATCCCAC'                                 TAGAGAATAATCCCAC'		TCGTGCTCCGA	 IGACTTATAGT	17225
Query 301	ATTGATT	TGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG'                 TGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG'	TAGCGATAGCTTTCI	CCAAGTGGAAG	ACCCCAGCAAT	360
Sbjct 17225						17225
Query 361 Sbjct 17225	TCAAGTG	TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA	CGATTTGTTGGCTAA                                     CGATTTGTTGCTAA	.G'I'GGCA'I'CAAG.                .GTGGCATCAAG	ATTATGGTCAG	420 17224
Query 421						480
Sbjct 17224	53 GTCAATA	ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT                  ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT				17223
Query 481	CTCAAGG	TCAAGTTTGGTTCTGA                   TCAAGTTTGGTTCTGA	CTTTGAAAAGACAGG	GAATTCTCTTG.	ATATTGATTTT	540
Sbjct 17223						17223
Query 541 Sbjct 17223	AACTOTG	TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA	GCAGATTCAGATTG1                                 GCAGATTCAGATTGT	"TAATTTTTAAGC.                 "TAATTTTTAAGC.	AGA1111A111A1 	600 17222
Query 601						660
Sbjct 17222	73 ACAGTCA	GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA.                  GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA.	AAATCCAGGAGATGI	GTTTCAAGATA	CTGTAACGGTA	17222
Query 661	GAGGATT	TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT'	TTCTGCAGAGCGTCC	TTTGGTCTATA	ITTCGAGTGTT	720
Sbjct 17222: Query 721						17221 780
Sbjct 17221	53 GCTTATG	GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT	CAAGTTGGAAACCAC	GAGTAAGAGTG	ATGAAGTAGAG	17220
Query 781		TTGAAGCTTTGATGAA                     TTGAAGCTTTGATAAA				840
Sbjct 17220		<u> </u>				17220
Query 841	ATTTTGG	ACAATACAGAAGTGAA 	GGCGGTTATTTTAGG	GGGCGACCCAA	GTTCGGGTGCC	900
Sbjct 17220: Query 901						17219 960
Sbjct 17219	1	TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA'                  TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA'	TATGGTAGAGGACTI	GATTCAAGAAG	GCAGTCGCTTT	17219
Query 961	ACAGCAG	ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC                   ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC	GATTTCCTATACAAC	TTCTTTTTTAC	GTGACAATGTA	1020
Sbjct 17219						17218
Query 1021 Sbjct 17218	GTTGCGA	CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC.                   CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC.				1080 17217
Sbjct 17218 Query 1081						1140
Sbjct 17217	)3 GGAGATT	TACTGCTGGATCATAG'                  TACTGCTGGATCATAG'	IIIIIIIIIIIIII TGGTGCCTATGTTGC	CCAATATTATA	IIIIII TTACTTGGGAT	17217
Query 1141	GAATTAT	CCTATGATCATCAAGG'                  CCTATGATCATCAAGG'		TCCTAAGGCTT	GGGACAGAAAT	1200
Sbjct 17217						17216
Query 1201 Sbjct 17216	GGGCAGG	ATTTGACGGCTCACTT                  ATTTGACGGCTCACTT			ATGTTCGTAAT	1260 17216
Sbjct 17216 Query 1261						1320
Sbjct 17216	L3 CTCTCTG	TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG'                  TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG'	TACCGGGCTTGCCTG	GGAATGGTGGC	JIIIIII GTACGGTTTAT	17215
Query 1321	GAAAAAA	CCGATTTGCCACTAGT	GCGTAAGCGGACGAT	TTCTATTTGGG	GAACAACTCTC	1380
Sbjct 17215					ġaacaactctc	17214
Query 1381 Sbjct 17214	TATCCTC	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT.                   AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT.		1416 1721458		
Sbjct 17214		AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT.	AGAAAATGACTAG	1/21438		

#### **Alignments**

Score		Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame	
2604 bit	s(1410)	0.0()	1414/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus		
Features	s:						
Query Sbjct	1 1722873	ATGGCAAA	ATAAAGCAGTAAATGAG 		GAATTACGATAA 		60 1722
Query	61						120
Sbjct	1722813	 TTGACCC2	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT 			ATCAGCTACCC	172
Query	121	GATGAGT	FTGTTGTTATCGAAAGA 	AAAGAAGCGGAGCTT	GTCGACAAATAC	CAAGTGATATT	180
Sbjct	1722753						172
Query	181	TCTGTAAC	CAGCTACCAACGACAGT	FCGCCTCTATCCTGG	AGCACTTCTCGI	PAGTGGATGAG	240
Sbjct	1722693 241						172: 300
Query Sbjct	1722633	ACCTTGT	PAGAGAATAATCCCACT	ICTICTIGCGGIIGA		GACIIAIAGI	1722
Query	301						360
Sbjct	1722573	 ATTGATT	rgcctggtttggcaag                                 rgcctggtttggcaag			ACCCCAGCAAT	1722
Query	361	TCAAGTG	FTCGCGGAGCGGTAAAC                                 FTCGCGGAGCGGTAAAC	CGATTTGTTGGCTAA	GTGGCATAAAG	ATTATGGTCAG	420
Sbjct	1722513						1722
Query	421	GTCAATA	ATGTCCCAGCTAGAATC 	GCAGTATGAAAAAAT.	AACGGCTCACAG	GCATGGAACAA	480
Sbjct	1722453 481						1722 540
Query Sbjct	1722393	CTCAAGG	FCAAGTTTGGTTCTGAC	CTTTGAAAAGACAGG	GAATICICIIGA                 GAATTCTCTTGA		1722
Query	541						600
Sbjct	1722333	AACTCTG	FCCATTCAGGTGAAAAO 		 TAATTTTAAGC <i>I</i>	AGATTTATTAT	1722
Query	601	ACAGTCA	GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA                                   GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA	AATCCAGGAGATGT	GTTTCAAGATAC	CTGTAACGGTA	660
Sbjct	1722273						1722
Query	661	GAGGATT	FAAAACAGAGAGGAAT 	TTCTGCAGAGCGTCC	TTTGGTCTATA1	TTTCGAGTGTT	720
Sbjct	1722213 721		FAAAACAGAGAGGAAT GGCGCCAAGTCTATCTO				1722 780
Query Sbjct	1722153	GCTTATG	GCGCCAAGICIAICIC		GAGIAAGAGIGA 	TGAAGIAGAG	1722
Query	781						840
Sbjct	1722093	GCTGCTT	FTGAAGCTTTGATAAAA                                   FTGAAGCTTTGATAAAA			AGTGGAAGCAG	1722
Query	841	ATTTTGG	ACAATACAGAAGTGAAG 	GCCGGTTATTTTAGG	GGGCGACCCAAG	GTTCGGGTGCC	900
Sbjct	1722033						1723
Query	901	CGAGTTG	FAACAGGCAAGGTGGAT 	FATGGTAGAGGACTT	GATTCAAGAAGG	GCAGTCGCTTT	960
Sbjct Query	1721973 961						172:
Sbjct	1721913	ACAGCAGA	ATCATCCAGGCTTGCCC 	GATTTCCTATACAAC	TTCTTTTTTACG	JIIIIIIIII GTGACAATGTA	172
Query	1021						1080
Sbjct	1721853	GTTGCGA	CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC# 	AGACTATGTTGAGAC	IIIIIIIIIII TAAGGTTACAGC	CTTACAGAAAC	1721
Query	1081	GGAGATT	FACTGCTGGATCATAG 	IGGTGCCTATGTTGC	CCAATATTATA1	TACTTGGAAT	1140
Sbjct	1721793						1721
Query	1141	GAATTATO	CCTATGATCATCAAGG                    CCTATGATCATCAAGG	FAAGGAAGTCTTGAC	TCCTAAGGCTTC	GGACAGAAAT	1200
Sbjct	1721733						172:
Query Sbjct	1201 1721673		ATTTGACGGCTCACTT 	TACCACIAGTATTCC	1 1 1 AAAAGGGAA                             TTTAAAAGGGAZ	ATGTTCGTAAT	1721
Query	1261						1320
Sbjct	1721613	CTCTCTG	FCAAAATTAGAGAGTG1 			 GTACGGTTTAT	172
Query	1321		CCGATTTGCCACTAGTO				1380
Sbjct	1721553				ttctatttgggg	GAACAACTCTC	172
Query	1381	TATCCTC	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT2 	AGAAAATGACTAG	1416		
Sbjct	1721493	TÁTĊĊŦĊZ	AGGTÁĠÁĠĠÁŤÁÁĠĠŤź	AGAÁÁÁŤĠÁĊŤÁĠ	1721458		

#### **Alignments**

Score		Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame
2604 bits(14	410)	0.0()	1414/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus	_
Features:						
Query 1		ATGGCAA	ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA(                  ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA(	CTTTATACTAGCTAT	GAATTACGATA	AAAAGAAACTC
2	722873		ATAAAGCAGTAAATGAG ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT			
	1 722813	TTGACCCA	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT.                    ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT.	IGAAAATCGTTTCAT                                   IGAAAATCGTTTCAT		ATCAGCTACCC
Query 12						
Sbjct 17	722753	 GATGAGTT	TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG#                 TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG#		 GTCGACAAATAG	
	81	TCTGTAA	CAGCTACCAACGACAG                   CAGCTACCAACGACAG	PCGCCTCTATCCTGG	AGCACTTCTCG	FAGTGGATGAG
-	722693					
	41 722633	ACCTTGTT	PAGAGAATAATCCCAC                  PAGAGAATAATCCCAC			IGACTTATAGT
2	/22633 01					
200-2 00	722573	ATTGATT	IGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG                  IGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG	IIIIIIIIIIII TAGCGATAGCTTTCT	CCAAGTGGAAG	ACCCCAGCAAT
	61		TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAAG			
	722513					
2	21	GTCAATA	ATGTCCCAGCTAGAATC                  ATGTCCCAGCTAGAATC	GCAGTATGAAAAAAT	AACGGCTCACAG	GCATGGAACAA
-	722453 81					
	01 722393	CTCAAGG	CAAGTTTGGTTCTGA(                   CAAGTTTGGTTCTGA(	CTTTGAAAAGACAGG	GAATTCTCTTG	ATATTGATTTT
-	41		CCATTCAGGTGAAAA                   CCATTCAGGTGAAAA			
Sbjct 17	722333	AACTCTG	rccattcaggtgaaaa	GCAGATTCAGATTGT	TAATTTTAAGC	AGATTTATTAT
-	01	ACAGTCAG	GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA                                   GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA	AAATCCAGGAGATGT	GTTTCAAGATA	CTGTAACGGTA
-	722273					
-	61 722213		TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT                  TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT	PTCTGCAGAGCGTCC 	TTTGGTCTATA                TTTGGTCTATA	I'I'I'CGAGTGT'I'                         FTTCGAGTGTT
2	21					
Sbjct 17	722153	GCTTATGO	GCGCCAAGTCTATCT                GCGCCAAGTCTATCT	 caagttggaaaccac	 GAGTAAGAGTGI	
Query 78		GCTGCTT	TTGAAGCTTTGATAAA                                   TTGAAGCTTTGATAAA	AGGAGTCAAGGTAGC	TCCTCAGACAG	AGTGGAAGCAG
-	722093					
	41 722033	ATTTTGGA	ACAATACAGAAGTGAAG 	GCCGGTTATTTTAGG		GTTCGGGTGCC
-	01					
	721973	CGAGTTG	PAACAGGCAAGGTGGA                 PAACAGGCAAGGTGGA		GATTCAAGAAG	
	61		ATCATCCAGGCTTGCCC	GATTTCCTATACAAC	TTCTTTTTTAC	GTGACAATGTA
2	721913					
-	021 721853	GTTGCGAC	CCTTTCAAAACAGTACA			
-	721853 081					<u> </u>
	721793	GGAGATT	PACTGCTGGATCATAG	I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I	CCAATATTATA	TTACTTGGGAT
	141					$\sim$
-	721733	$\sim$	CCTATGATCATCAAGG                   CCTATGATCATCAAGG			
	201	GGGGAGGZ	ATTTGACGGCTCACTT                  ATTTGACGGCTCACTT	FACCACTAGTATTCC	TTTAAAAGGGA2	ATGTTCGTAAT
-	721673					
	261 721613	CTCTCTG1	CAAAATTAGAGAGTG                   CAAAATTAGAGAGTG	PACCEGEC'I''I'GCCTG                                   PACCEGECTTECCTE	GGAATGGTGGCO                GGAATGGTGGCO	5TACGG1"I"I'AT 
2	321					
-	721553	 Gaaaaaa	CCGATTTGCCACTAGTO			 Gaacaactctc
Query 13	381	TATCCTC	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGTA                   AGGTAGAGGATAAGGTA	AGAAAATGACTAG	1416	
Sbjct 17	721493	†A†cc†cz	ligigita galagi gala Ligigi ta galagi gal	àgaaaatgactag	1721458	

#### **Alignments**

Score	Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame
2610 bits(1413)	0.0()	1415/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus	
Features:					
Query 1	ATGGCAA	ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA 	CTTTATACTAGCTAT	GAATTACGATA	AAAAGAAACTC
Sbjct 1722873 Query 61					
Sbjct 1722813	TTGACCC	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTAT 	IIIIIIIIIIIIIIII TGAAAATCGTTTCAT		ATCAGCTACCC
Query 121		TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG                                   TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG			
Sbjct 1722753					
Query 181	TCTGTAA	CAGCTACCAACGACAG 	TCGCCTCTATCCTGG	AGCACTTCTCG	FAGTGGATGAG
Sbjct 1722693 Query 241					
Sbjct 1722633	ACCTTGT	FAGAGAATAATCCCAC 	IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII TCTTCTTGCGGTTGA	TCGTGCTCCGA	I I I I I I I I I I I I I IGACTTATAGT
Query 301					
Sbjct 1722573		IGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG                                 IGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG			
Query 361	TCAAGTG	TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA                                 TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA	CGATTTGTTGGCTAA	.GTGGCATCAAG	ATTATGGTCAG
Sbjct 1722513					
Query 421 Sbjct 1722453	GTCAATA	ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT 	GCAGTATGAAAAAA                   GCAGTATGAAAAAAA		JCATGGAACAA
Query 481					
Sbjct 1722393	 CTCAAGG	ICAAGTTTGGTTCTGA                                   ICAAGTTTGGTTCTGA	 CTTTGAAAAGACAGG	GAATTCTCTTG	
Query 541	AACTCTG	ICCATTCAGGTGAAAA                                   ICCATTCAGGTGAAAA	GCAGATTCAGATTG	TAATTTTAAGC	AGATTTATTAT
Sbjct 1722333					
Query 601 Sbjct 1722273	ACAGTCA	GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA                                   GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA			
Query 661					
Sbjct 1722213	 GAGGATT	FAAAACAGAGAGGAAT                                 FAAAACAGAGAGAGGAAT	TTCTGCAGAGCGTCC	TTTGGTCTATA	
Query 721	GCTTATG	GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT                                 GGCGCCAAGTCTATCT	CAAGTTGGAAACCAC	GAGTAAGAGTG	ATGAAGTAGAT
Sbjct 1722153					$\sim$
Query 781 Sbjct 1722093	GCTGCTT	ITGAAGCTTTGATAAA                                   ITGAAGCTTTGATAAA			AGTGGAAGCAG
Sbjct 1722093 Query 841					
Sbjct 1722033	ATTTTGG	ACAATACAGAAGTGAA 	GGCGGTTATTTAGG	GGGCGACCCAA	GTTCGGGTGCC
Query 901		TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA                                   TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA			
Sbjct 1721973					
Query 961	ACAGCAG	ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC                   ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC			GTGACAATGTA
Sbjct 1721913 Query 1021					
Sbjct 1721853	GTTGCGA	CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC                   CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC	AGACTATGTTGAGAC	TAAGGTTACAG	IIIIIIIIII CTTACAGAAAC
Query 1081		IACTGCTGGATCATAG                                   IACTGCTGGATCATAG			
Sbjct 1721793					
Query 1141	GAATTAT	CCTATGATCATCAAGG                   CCTATGATCATCAAGG	TAAGGAAGTCTTGAC	TCCTAAGGCTT	GGGACAGAAAT
Sbjct 1721733 Query 1201					
Query 1201 Sbjct 1721673	GGGCAGG	ATTTGACGGCTCACTT 	TACCACTAGIATICC	TTTAAAAGGGA	ATGTTCGTAAT
Query 1261					
Sbjct 1721613		ICAAAATTAGAGAGTG                                 ICAAAATTAGAGAGTG	TACCGGGCTTGCCTG	GGAATGGTGGC	
Query 1321	GAAAAAA	CCGATTTGCCACTAGT                                   CCGATTTGCCACTAGT	GCGTAAGCGGACGAT	TTCTATTTGGG	GAACAACTCTC
Sbjct 1721553					GAAĊAAĊŦĊŦĊ
Query 1381 Sbjct 1721493	TATCCTCI	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT                                       AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT		1416 1721458	
JUL 1/21493	TATCCTC	AGGIAGAGGATAAGG'I	AGAAAAIGAUTAG	T 127430	

#### **Alignments**

Score	Expect	Identities	Gaps	Strand	Frame
2610 bits(1413)	0.0()	1415/1416(99%)	0/1416(0%)	Plus/Minus	
Features:					
Query 1	ATGGCAA	ATAAAGCAGTAAATGA 		GAATTACGATA	
Sbjct 172287 Ouerv 61					
Query 61 Sbjct 172281	3 TTGACCC.	ATCAGGGAGAAAGTA1 	TGAAAATCGTTTCAT	 CAAAGAGGGTA	ATCAGCTACCC
Query 121					
Sbjct 172275	3 GATGAGT	TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG                                 TTGTTGTTATCGAAAG	GAAAGAAGCGGAGCTI	GTCGACAAATA	CAAGTGATATT
Query 181	TCTGTAA	CAGCTACCAACGACAG                   CAGCTACCAACGACAG	TCGCCTCTATCCTG	AGCACTTCTCG	FAGTGGATGAG
Sbjct 172269					
Query 241 Sbjct 172263	ACCTTGT         3 ACCTTGT	TAGAGAATAATCCCAC                                     TAGAGAATAATCCCAC		TCGTGCTCCGA	IGACTTATAGT
Query 301					
- Sbjct 172257	3 ATTGATT	TGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG                                 TGCCTGGTTTGGCAAG	TAGCGATAGCTTTCT	CCAAGTGGAAG	
Query 361	TCAAGTG	TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA                                   TTCGCGGAGCGGTAAA	CGATTTGTTGGCTA	GTGGCATCAAG	ATTATGGTCAG
Sbjct 172251					
Query 421 Sbjct 172245	GTCAATA	ATGTCCCAGCTAGAAT 			
Sbjct 172245 Query 481					
Sbjct 172239	3 CTCAAGG	TCAAGTTTGGTTCTGA                                   TCAAGTTTGGTTCTGA	CTTTGAAAAGACAGG	GAATTCTCTTG	
Query 541	AACTCTG	TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA                                   TCCATTCAGGTGAAAA	GCAGATTCAGATTG	TAATTTTAAGC	AGATTTATTAT
Sbjct 172233					
Query 601	ACAGTCA	GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA                                 GCGTAGACGCTGTTAA	AAATCCAGGAGATGT	GTTTCAAGATA	CTGTAACGGTA
Sbjct 172227 Query 661					
Sbjct 172221	3 GAGGATT	TAAAACAGAGAGGAAT                                   TAAAACAGAGAGGGAAT	TTCTGCAGAGCGTC	TTTGGTCTATA	TTTCGAGTGTT
Query 721		GGCGCCAAGTCTATCI                  GGCGCCAAGTCTATCI			
Sbjct 172215					
Query 781	GCTGCTT	TTGAAGCTTTGATAAA                                   TTGAAGCTTTGATAAA	AGGAGTCAAGGTAGC	TCCTCAGACAG	AGTGGAAGCAG
Sbjct 172209 Ouery 841					
Query 841 Sbjct 172203	3 ATTTTGG	ACAATACAGAAGTGAA 	GGCGGTTATTTTAGG	GGGCGACCCAA	JIICGGGIGCC
Query 901					
Sbjct 172197		TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA                               TAACAGGCAAGGTGGA			
Query 961	ACAGCAG	ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC                 ATCATCCAGGCTTGCC	GATTTCCTATACAAC	TTCTTTTTTAC	GTGACAATGTA
Sbjct 172191 Query 1021					
Query 1021 Sbjct 172185	3 GTTGCGA	CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC                   CCTTTCAAAACAGTAC	CAGACTATGTTGAGAC	TAAGGTTACAG	TTACAGAAAC
Query 1081					
Sbjct 172179		TACTGCTGGATCATAG                                 TACTGCTGGATCATAG			
Query 1141	GAATTAT	CCTATGATCATCAAGG                   CCTATGATCATCAAGG	TAAGGAAGTCTTGAC	TCCTAAGGCTT	GGGACAGAAAT
Sbjct 172173					
Query 1201 Sbjct 172167	GGGCAGG	ATTTGACGGCTCACTI 			ATGTTCGTAAT
Query 1261					$\sim$
Sbjct 172161	3 CTCTCTG	TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG                                 TCAAAATTAGAGAGTG	TACCGGGCTTGCCTG		JIIIIIIII GTACGGTTTAT
Query 1321		CCGATTTGCCACTAGI                  CCGATTTGCCACTAGI			
Sbjct 172155					GAACAACTCTC
Query 1381	TATCCTC	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT                                   AGGTAGAGGATAAGGT	AGAAAATGACTAG	1416	
Sbjct 172149	3 TATCCTC.	AGGTAGAGGATAAGGI	AGAAAATGACTAG	1721458	

### DNA sequence of pORI280 plasmid

1 <u>0</u> CCCCGTACGT	2 <u>0</u> CTTCCCGAGC	3 <u>0</u> GAAAACGGTC	4 <u>0</u> TGCGCTGCGG	5 <u>0</u> GACGCGCGAA	6 <u>0</u> TTGAATTATG
7 <u>0</u> GCCCACACCA	8 <u>0</u> GTGGCGCGGC	9 <u>0</u> GACTTCCAGT	10 <u>0</u> TCAACATCAG	11 <u>0</u> CCGCTACAGT	12 <u>0</u> CAACAGCAAC
13 <u>0</u> TGATGGAAAC	14 <u>0</u> CAGCCATCGC	15 <u>0</u> CATCTGCTGC	16 <u>0</u> ACGCGGAAGA	17 <u>0</u> AGGCACATGG	18 <u>0</u> CTGAATATCG
19 <u>0</u> ACGGTTTCCA		21 <u>0</u> GGTGGCGACG		23 <u>0</u> CCCGTCAGTA	24 <u>0</u> TCGGCGNNNN
25 <u>0</u> NNCAGCTGAG	26 <u>0</u> CGCCGGTCGC	27 <u>0</u> TACCATTACC	28 <u>0</u> AGTTGGTCTG	29 <u>0</u> GTGTCAAAAA	30 <u>0</u> TAATAATAAC
31 <u>0</u> CGGGCAGGCC	32 <u>0</u> ATGTCTGCCC	33 <u>0</u> GTATTTCGCG			
37 <u>0</u> AGCTTGCAAA		39 <u>0</u> GAAGGTGGCA		41 <u>0</u> AAGCGGCCAA	42 <u>0</u> GACAGTTGGT
43 <u>0</u> AAAGGCGACG	44 <u>0</u> GTACAACCGG	45 <u>0</u> TACTAGCGAC	46 <u>0</u> AAAGGCGGCG	47 <u>0</u> gtcaaggtac	48 <u>0</u> CCCGGCGCTA
49 <u>0</u> CGATATTTGG	50 <u>0</u> AGTTGAGGTT	51 <u>0</u> CAAAGTCAAA	52 <u>0</u> TGGTACTGAT	53 <u>0</u> gaccggtaaa	54 <u>0</u> ATTTAATATT
55 <u>0</u> TTGAACCTTG		57 <u>0</u> TGACTTCACA	58 <u>0</u> TTGTTGAGAT	59 <u>0</u> CAGCTGCCTT	
61 <u>0</u> TTCATTGAGT	62 <u>0</u> AGAAACGGTC	63 <u>0</u> GACCTCGGAC	64 <u>0</u> TAGCGATTTT	65 <u>0</u> TTATTAAAAC	66 <u>0</u> GTCTCAAAAT
67 <u>0</u> CGTTTCTGAG		69 <u>0</u> GTTTATTTCG		71 <u>0</u> GGCATAATCG	72 <u>0</u> TTAAAACAGG
73 <u>0</u> CGTTATCGTA		75 <u>0</u> CCTTGAGCGT			
79 <u>0</u> TTAGATTATG	80 <u>0</u> AAAGCCGATG	81 <u>0</u> actgaatgaa	82 <u>0</u> ATAATAAGCG	83 <u>0</u> CAGCGCCCTT	84 <u>0</u> CTATTTCGGT
85 <u>0</u> TGGAGGAGGC	86 <u>0</u> TCAAGGGAGT	87 <u>0</u> ATGAGGGAAT	88 <u>0</u> GAAATTCCCT	89 <u>0</u> CATGGGTTTG	90 <u>0</u> АТТТТААААА
tggaggaggc 91 <u>0</u>	TCAAGGGAGT 92 <u>0</u>	87 <u>0</u> ATGAGGGAAT 93 <u>0</u> CGGTAGCGCT	GAAATTCCCT 94 <u>0</u>	CATGGGTTTG 95 <u>0</u>	аттттааааа 96 <u>0</u>
TGGAGGAGGC 91 <u>0</u> TTGCTTGCAA 97 <u>0</u>	TCAAGGGAGT 92 <u>0</u> TTTTGCCGAG 98 <u>0</u>	ATGAGGGAAT 93 <u>0</u>	GAAATTCCCT 94 <u>0</u> GGAAAATTTT 100 <u>0</u>	CATGGGTTTG 95 <u>0</u> TGAAAAAAAT 101 <u>0</u>	ATTTTAAAAA 96 <u>0</u> TTGGAATTTG 102 <u>0</u>
тддаддаддс 91 <u>0</u> ттдсттдсаа 97 <u>0</u> даааааатд 103 <u>0</u>	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG 1040	ATGAGGGAAT 93 <u>0</u> CGGTAGCGCT 99 <u>0</u>	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA 1060	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAAT 1010 CTACGACCCC 1070	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG 1020 CCATTAAGTG 1080
TGGAGGAGGC 91 <u>0</u> TTGCTTGCAA 97 <u>0</u> GAAAAAAATG 103 <u>0</u> CCGAGTGCCA 109 <u>0</u>	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG 1040 ATTTTTGTGC 1100	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050	GAAATTCCCT 94 <u>0</u> GGAAAATTTT 100 <u>0</u> TGCTTCCGTA 106 <u>0</u> CTATCCCAAC 112 <u>0</u>	CATGGGTTTG 95 <u>0</u> TGAAAAAAAT 101 <u>0</u> CTACGACCCC 107 <u>0</u> TGGCTCAAGG 113 <u>0</u>	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG 1020 CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG 1140
TGGAGGAGGC 91 <u>0</u> TTGCTTGCAA 97 <u>0</u> GAAAAAAATG 103 <u>0</u> CCGAGTGCCA 109 <u>0</u> TTTTTCAATC	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT 1110	GAAATTCCCT 94 <u>0</u> GGAAAATTTT TGCTTCCGTA CTATCCCAAC 112 <u>0</u> TTCGCCAACG	CATGGGTTTG 95 <u>0</u> TGAAAAAAAT CTACGACCCC 107 <u>0</u> TGGCTCAAGG 113 <u>0</u> TTTTTTTATAA	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT
TGGAGGAGGC 91 <u>0</u> TTGCTTGCAA 97 <u>0</u> GAAAAAAATG 103 <u>0</u> CCGAGTGCCA 109 <u>0</u> TTTTTCAATC 115 <u>0</u> AAGTAGCTTT 121 <u>0</u>	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1160 ATTGTTGTTT 1220	ATGAGGGAAT 93 <u>0</u> CGGTAGCGCT 99 <u>0</u> AAGCGAATTT 105 <u>0</u> CAAAAACGCT 111 <u>0</u> CGCCAACGTT	GAAATTCCCT 94 <u>0</u> GGAAAATTTT 100 <u>0</u> TGCTTCCGTA 106 <u>0</u> CTATCCCAAC 112 <u>0</u> TTCGCCAACG 118 <u>0</u> AAAGTGATAC 124 <u>0</u>	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAAT 1010 CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG 1130 TTTTTTATAA 1190 ACTAACTTTA 1250	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGTG ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATT 1260
TGGAGGAGGC 910 TTGCTTGCAA 970 GAAAAAAATG 1030 CCGAGTGCCA 1090 TTTTTCAATC 1150 AAGTAGCTTT 1210 TGATTGGAGT 1270	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1160 ATTGTTGTTT 1220 TTTTTAAATG 1280	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT 1110 CGCCAACGTT 1170 TTATGATTAC 1230 GTGATTTCAG	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA 1060 CTATCCCAAC 1120 TTCGCCAACG 1180 AAAGTGATAC 1240 AATCGCTAGT 1300	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAT 1010 CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG 1130 TTTTTTATAA 1190 ACTAACTTTA 1250 TCTAGAGCGG 1310 TCGAATTCGA	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1260 CCGCCACGGC GCTCCCGGGT
TGGAGGAGGC 910 TTGCTTGCAA 970 GAAAAAAATG 1030 CCGAGTGCCA 1090 TTTTTCAATC 1150 AAGTAGCTTT 1210 TGATTGGAGT 1270 GATATCGGAT 1330	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1160 ATTGTTGTTT 1220 TTTTTAAATG 1280 CCATATGACG	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT 1110 CGCCAACGTT 1170 TTATGATTAC 1230 GTGATTTCAG 1290	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA 1060 CTATCCCAAC 1120 TTCGCCAACG AAAGTGATAC AAAGTGATAC 1240 AATCGCTAGT 1300 TGCAGAAGCT 1360	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAT 1010 CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG 1130 TTTTTTATAA 1190 ACTAACTTTA 1250 TCTAGAGCGG 1310 TCGAATTCGA 1370	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1200 CCGCCACGGC 1320 GCTCCCGGGT 1380
TGGAGGAGGC 910 TTGCTTGCAA 970 GAAAAAAATG CCGAGTGCCA 1030 CCGAGTGCCA 1090 TTTTTCAATC 1150 AAGTAGCTTT 1210 TGATTGGAGT 1270 GATATCGGAT 1330 ACCATGGCAT	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1160 ATTGTTGTTT 1220 TTTTTAAATG CCATATGACG GCATCGATTA	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT 1110 CGCCAACGTT 1170 TTATGATTAC 1230 GTGATTTCAG 1290 TCGACGCGTC 1350	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA CTATCCCAAC 1120 TTCGCCAACG AAAGTGATAC AAAGTGATAC 1240 AATCGCTAGT TGCAGAAGCT 1300 TGCAGAAGCT	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAAT CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG TTTTTTATAA 1130 TTTTTTATAA 1190 ACTAACTTTA 1250 TCTAGAGCGG 1310 TCGAATTCGA	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1200 GCCCCCGGGT 1320 GCTCCCGGGT 1380 TTTATAAGGA
TGGAGGAGGC 910 TTGCTTGCAA 970 GAAAAAAATG 1030 CCGAGTGCCA 1090 TTTTTCAATC 1150 AAGTAGCTTT 1210 TGATTGGAGT 1270 GATATCGGAT 1330 ACCATGGCAT 1390 GGAAAAAATA 1450	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1160 ATTGTTGTTT 1220 TTTTTAAATG CCATATGACG CCATATGACG GCATCGATTA 1400 TGGGCATTTT 1460	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT CGCCAACGTT 1110 CGCCAACGTT 1170 TTATGATTAC GTGATTTCAG GTGATTTCAG GATCTCGACC 1350 GATCTCGACC 1410 TAGTATTTTT	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA 1060 CTATCCCAAC 1120 TTCGCCAACG 1180 AAAGTGATAC 1240 AATCGCTAGT 1300 TGCAGAAGCT 1360 CGTGCTATAA 1420 GTAATCAGCA	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAT 1010 CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG 1130 TTTTTTATAA 1190 ACTAACTTTA 1250 TCTAGAGCGG 1310 TCGAATTCGA 1370 TTATACTAAT 1430 CAGTTCATTA	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1200 GCCCCCGGGT 1320 GCTCCCGGGT 1380 TTTATAAGGA 1440 TCAACCAAAC
TGGAGGAGGC 910 TTGCTTGCAA 970 GAAAAAAATG 1030 CCGAGTGCCA 1090 TTTTTCAATC 1150 AAGTAGCTTT 1210 TGATTGGAGT 1270 GATATCGGAT 1330 ACCATGGCAT 1390 GGAAAAAATA 1450 AAAAAATAAG 1510	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC 1040 ATTTTTGTGC 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1160 ATTGTTGTTT 1160 TTTTTAAATG CCATATGACG GCATCGATTA 1340 GCATCGATTA 1400 TGGGCATTATAAT 1520	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT 1110 CGCCAACGTT 1170 TTATGATTAC 1230 GTGATTTCAG 1290 CGCCACGCTC GATCTCGACC 1410 TAGTATTTT CAATCGTTAA 1470 GAATCGTTAA	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA 1060 CTATCCCAAC 1120 TTCGCCAC 1120 TTCGCCACC 1240 TTGCAGAAGCT 1300 TGCAGAAGCC 1360 TTGCAGAACC 1360 TTGCAGAACC 1360 TTGCAGAACC 1360 TTGCAGAACC 1360 TTGCAGAACC 1360 TTGCAGAACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACCACC TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC 1360 TTCCCCACC TTCCCCCACC TTCCCCCCCCC TTCCCCCCCCCC	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAAT CTACGACCCC 1010 CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG 1130 TTTTTTATAA 1190 ACTAACTTAA 1250 TCTAGAGCGG 1310 TCGAATTCGA 1370 TTATACTAAT 1430 CAGTTCATTA	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT 1200 TAAAATTATTT CCGCCACGGC GCTCCCGGGT 1380 TTTATAAGGA TCAACCAAAC AAATTAAAGA
TGGAGGAGGC 910 TTGCTTGCAA 970 GAAAAAAATG CCGAGTGCCA 1030 CCGAGTGCCA 1090 TTTTTCAATC AAGTAGCTTT 1210 TGATTGGAGT GATATCGGAT 1270 GATATCGGAT 1330 ACCATGGCAT 1390 GGAAAAAATA 1450 AAAAAATAAG 1510 GGGTTATAAT	TCAAGGGAGT 920 TTTTGCCGAG 980 GGGGGAAAGG ATTTTTGTGC GCCAACGAAT ATTGTTGTTT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1100 GCCAACGAAT 1100 1220 TTTTTAAATG 1220 TTTTTAAATG 1280 GCATCGATTA 1340 TGGGCATTTT 1460 TGGGTTATAAT 60 1520 GAACGAGAAA	ATGAGGGAAT 930 CGGTAGCGCT 990 AAGCGAATTT 1050 CAAAAACGCT 1110 CGCCAACGTT 1170 TTATGATTAC 1230 GTGATTTCAG 1290 CGCCACGCTC GATCTCGACC 1410 TAGTATTTT CAATCGTTAA 1470 GAATCGTTAA	GAAATTCCCT 940 GGAAAATTTT 1000 TGCTTCCGTA CTATCCCAAC 1120 TTCGCCAACG AAAGTGATAC AAAGTGATAC 1240 AATCGCTAGT CGTGCTATAA GTAATCAGCA 1420 GTAATCAGCA	CATGGGTTTG 950 TGAAAAAAAT CTACGACCCC 1070 TGGCTCAAGG TTTTTTATAA ACTAACTTTA ACTAACTTTA 1190 ACTAACTTTA 1250 TCGAATTCGA 1310 TCGAATTCGA 1370 TTATACTAAT AGTTCATTA 1490 TCATATAACC 1550 CTTTATTACT	ATTTTAAAAA 960 TTGGAATTTG CCATTAAGTG GTTTAAGGGG ATCTATATTT 1200 ATCTATATTT 1200 TAAAATTATT CCGCCACGGC GCTCCCGGGT 1380 TTTATAAGGA 1440 TCAACAAAC

1.600	1700	1710	1700	1720	1740
169 <u>0</u>	170 <u>0</u>	171 <u>0</u>	172 <u>0</u>	173 <u>0</u>	
TTGAAATAGA	CCATAAATTA	tgcaaaacta	CAGAAAATAA	ACTTGTTGAT	
175 <u>0</u> TCCAAGTTTT	176 <u>0</u> AAACAAGGAT				180 <u>0</u> TCCTATAAAA
181 <u>0</u>	182 <u>0</u>	183 <u>0</u>	184 <u>0</u>	185 <u>0</u>	186 <u>0</u>
TATATGGTAA	TATACCTTAT	aacataagta	CGGATATAAT	acgcaaaatt	GTTTTTGATA
187 <u>0</u>	188 <u>0</u>	189 <u>0</u>	190 <u>0</u>	191 <u>0</u>	192 <u>0</u>
GTATAGCTAA	TGAGATTTAT	TTAATCGTGG	AATACGGGTT	TGCTAAAAGA	TTATTAAATA
193 <u>0</u> CAAAACGCTC	194 <u>0</u> ATTGGCATTA				
199 <u>0</u>	200 <u>0</u>	201 <u>0</u>	202 <u>0</u>	203 <u>0</u>	204 <u>0</u>
TTCCAAGAGA	ATATTTTCAT	CCTAAACCTA	AAGTGAATAG	CTCACTTATC	AGATTAAGTA
205 <u>0</u>	206 <u>0</u>	207 <u>0</u>	208 <u>0</u>	209 <u>0</u>	210 <u>0</u>
GAAAAAAATC	AAGAATATCA	Cacaaagata	aacaaaagta	TAATTATTTC	GTTATGAAAT
211 <u>0</u> gggttaacaa	212 <u>0</u> Agaatacaag				216 <u>0</u> TCCTTAAAAC
217 <u>0</u>	218 <u>0</u>	219 <u>0</u>	220 <u>0</u>	221 <u>0</u>	222 <u>0</u>
ATGCAGGAAT	TGACGATTTA	AACAATATTA	GCTTTGAACA	ATTCTTATCT	CTTTTCAATA
223 <u>0</u>	224 <u>0</u>	225 <u>0</u>	226 <u>0</u>	227 <u>0</u>	228 <u>0</u>
GCTATAAATT	ATTTAATAAG	TAAGTTAAGG	GATGCATAAA	CTGCATCCCT	TAACTTGTTT
229 <u>0</u> TTCGTGTGCC	230 <u>0</u> TATTTTTTGT				
235 <u>0</u>	236 <u>0</u>	237 <u>0</u>	238 <u>0</u>	239 <u>0</u>	240 <u>0</u>
ATAAGATTAA	TAGTTTTAGC	TATTAATCTT	TTTTTATTTT	TATTTAAGAA	TGGCTTAATA
241 <u>0</u>	242 <u>0</u>	243 <u>0</u>	244 <u>0</u>	245 <u>0</u>	246 <u>0</u>
AAGCGGTTAC	TTTGGATTTT	TGTGAGCTTG	gactagaaaa	AAACTTCACA	aaatgctata
247 <u>0</u> CTAGGTAGGT	248 <u>0</u> AAAAAAATAT				
253 <u>0</u>	254 <u>0</u>	255 <u>0</u>	256 <u>0</u>		258 <u>0</u>
CGTCGTGACT	gggaaaaccc	TGGCGTTACC	CAACTTAATC		acatccccct
259 <u>0</u>	260 <u>0</u>	261 <u>0</u>	262 <u>0</u>	263 <u>0</u>	264 <u>0</u>
TTCGCCAGCT	ggcgtaatag	CGAAGAGGCC	CGCACCGATC	gcccttccca	acagttgcgc
265 <u>0</u>	266 <u>0</u>	267 <u>0</u>	268 <u>0</u>	269 <u>0</u>	270 <u>0</u>
agcctgaatg	GCGAATGGCG	CTTTGCCTGG	TTTCCGGCAC	Cagaagcggt	GCCGGAAAGC
271 <u>0</u> TGGCTGGAGT	272 <u>0</u> GCGATCTTCC				276 <u>0</u> CTGGCAGATG
277 <u>0</u>	278 <u>0</u>	279 <u>0</u>	280 <u>0</u>	281 <u>0</u>	282 <u>0</u>
CACGGTTACG	ATGCGCCCAT	CTACACCAAC	GTAACCTATC	CCATTACGGT	Caatccgccg
283 <u>0</u>	284 <u>0</u>	285 <u>0</u>	286 <u>0</u>	287 <u>0</u>	288 <u>0</u>
TTTGTTCCCA	CGGAGAATCC	GACGGGTTGT	Tactcgctca	CATTTAATGT	TGATGAAAGC
289 <u>0</u>	290 <u>0</u>	291 <u>0</u>	292 <u>0</u>		294 <u>0</u>
TGGCTACAGG	AAGGCCAGAC	GCGAATTATT	TTTGATGGCG		GTTTCATCTG
295 <u>0</u>	296 <u>0</u>	297 <u>0</u>	298 <u>0</u>	299 <u>0</u>	300 <u>0</u>
TGGTGCAACG	GGCGCTGGGT	CGGTTACGGC	CAGGACAGTC	GTTTGCCGTC	TGAATTTGAC
301 <u>0</u>	302 <u>0</u>	303 <u>0</u>	304 <u>0</u>	305 <u>0</u>	306 <u>0</u>
CTGAGCGCAT	TTTTACGCGC	CGGAGAAAAC	CGCCTCGCGG	TGATGGTGCT	GCGTTGGAGT
307 <u>0</u> GACGGCAGTT	308 <u>0</u> atctggaaga		310 <u>0</u> TGGCGGATGA		
313 <u>0</u>	314 <u>0</u>	315 <u>0</u>	316 <u>0</u>	317 <u>0</u>	318 <u>0</u>
TCGTTGCTGC	ataaaccgac	Tacacaaatc	agcgatttcc	atgttgccac	TCGCTTTAAT
319 <u>0</u>	320 <u>0</u>	321 <u>0</u>	322 <u>0</u>	323 <u>0</u>	324 <u>0</u>
GATGATTTCA	GCCGCGCTGT	actggaggct	GAAGTTCAGA	TGTGCGGCGA	GTTGCGTGAC
325 <u>0</u> TACCTACGGG	326 <u>0</u> TAACAGTTTC		328 <u>0</u> ggtgaaacgc		330 <u>0</u> CGGCACCGCG
331 <u>0</u> CCTTTCGGCG	332 <u>0</u> GTGAAATTAT				336 <u>0</u> cacactacgt
337 <u>0</u>	338 <u>0</u>	339 <u>0</u>	340 <u>0</u>	341 <u>0</u>	342 <u>0</u>
CTGAACGTCG	AAAACCCGAA	actgtggagc	gccgaaatcc	cgaatctcta	TCGTGCGGTG
343 <u>0</u>	344 <u>0</u>	345 <u>0</u>	346 <u>0</u>	347 <u>0</u>	348 <u>0</u>
GTTGAACTGC	ACACCGCCGA	CGGCACGCTG	attgaagcag	AAGCCTGCGA	TGTCGGTTTC
349 <u>0</u> CGCGAGGTGC	350 <u>0</u> ggattgaaaa				

360 <u>0</u>	359 <u>0</u>	358 <u>0</u>	357 <u>0</u>	356 <u>0</u>	355 <u>0</u>
GCAGACGATG	TCATGGATGA	CATGGTCAGG	TCATCCTCTG	GTCACGAGCA	GGCGTTAACC
366 <u>0</u>	365 <u>0</u>	364 <u>0</u>	363 <u>0</u>	362 <u>0</u>	361 <u>0</u>
TTCGCATTAT	CCGTGCGCTG	AACTTTAACG	GAAGCAGAAC	TCCTGCTGAT	GTGCAGGATA
372 <u>0</u>	371 <u>0</u>	370 <u>0</u>	369 <u>0</u>	368 <u>0</u>	367 <u>0</u>
GGTGGATGAA	GCCTGTATGT	GACCGCTACG	CACGCTGTGC	CGCTGTGGTA	CCGAACCATC
378 <u>0</u>	377 <u>0</u>	376 <u>0</u>	375 <u>0</u>	374 <u>0</u>	373 <u>0</u>
TCCGCGCTGG	TGACCGATGA	ATGAATCGTC	CATGGTGCCA	AAACCCACGG	GCCAATATTG
384 <u>0</u>	383 <u>0</u>	382 <u>0</u>	381 <u>0</u>	380 <u>0</u>	379 <u>0</u>
TCACCCGAGT	GCGATCGTAA	ATGGTGCAGC	CGTAACGCGA	TGAGCGAACG	CTACCGGCGA
390 <u>0</u>	389 <u>0</u>	388 <u>0</u>	387 <u>0</u>	386 <u>0</u>	385 <u>0</u>
CGCGCTGTAT	CTAATCACGA	GGCCACGGCG	GAATGAATCA	GGTCGCTGGG	GTGATCATCT
396 <u>0</u>	395 <u>0</u>	394 <u>0</u>	393 <u>0</u>	392 <u>0</u>	391 <u>0</u>
CGGAGCCGAC	ATGAAGGCGG	CCGGTGCAGT	TCCTTCCCGC	AATCTGTCGA	CGCTGGATCA
402 <u>0</u>	401 <u>0</u>	400 <u>0</u>	399 <u>0</u>	398 <u>0</u>	397 <u>0</u>
CCAGCCCTTC	TGGATGAAGA	TACGCGCGCG	TTGCCCGATG	CCGATATTAT	ACCACGGCCA
408 <u>0</u>	407 <u>0</u>	406 <u>0</u>	405 <u>0</u>	404 <u>0</u>	403 <u>0</u>
GACGCGCCCG	TACCTGGAGA	TGGCTTTCGC	CATCAAAAAA	CGAAATGGTC	CCGGCTGTGC
414 <u>0</u>	413 <u>0</u>	412 <u>0</u>	411 <u>0</u>	410 <u>0</u>	409 <u>0</u>
CGCTAAATAC	TTGGCGGTTT	GGTAACAGTC	CCACGCGATG	GCGAATACGC	CTGATCCTTT
420 <u>0</u>	419 <u>0</u>	418 <u>0</u>	417 <u>0</u>	416 <u>0</u>	415 <u>0</u>
CTGGGTGGAT	TCGTCTGGGA	CAGGGCGGCT	TCCCCGTTTA	TTCGTCAGTA	TGGCAGGCGT
426 <u>0</u>	425 <u>0</u>	424 <u>0</u>	423 <u>0</u>	422 <u>0</u>	421 <u>0</u>
CGGTGATTTT	CGGCTTACGG	AACCCGTGGT	TGAAAACGGC	TTAAATATGA	CAGTCGCTGA
432 <u>0</u>	431 <u>0</u>	430 <u>0</u>	429 <u>0</u>	428 <u>0</u>	427 <u>0</u>
CGACCGCACG	TGGTCTTTGC	ATGAACGGTC	CCAGTTCTGT	CGAACGATCG	GGCGATACGC
438 <u>0</u>	437 <u>0</u>	436 <u>0</u>	435 <u>0</u>	434 <u>0</u>	433 <u>0</u>
CCGTTTATCC	TTTTCCAGTT	CAGCAGCAGT	AGCAAAACAC	CGCTGACGGA	CCGCATCCAG
444 <u>0</u>	443 <u>0</u>	442 <u>0</u>	441 <u>0</u>	440 <u>0</u>	439 <u>0</u>
CGAGCTCCTG	ATAGCGATAA	CTGTTCCGTC	CAGCGAATAC	TCGAAGTGAC	GGGCAAACCA
450 <u>0</u>	449 <u>0</u>	448 <u>0</u>	447 <u>0</u>	446 <u>0</u>	445 <u>0</u>
TCTGGATGTC	GTGAAGTGCC	CTGGCAAGCG	TGGTAAGCCG	TGGCGCTGGA	CACTGGATGG
456 <u>0</u>	455 <u>0</u>	454 <u>0</u>	453 <u>0</u>	452 <u>0</u>	451 <u>0</u>
GAGCGCCGGG	CGCAGCCGGA	CCTGAACTAC	GATTGAACTG	GTAAACAGTT	GCTCCACAAG
462 <u>0</u>	461 <u>0</u>	460 <u>0</u>	459 <u>0</u>	458 <u>0</u>	457 <u>0</u>
AGAAGCCGGG	CCGCATGGTC	CCGAACGCGA	CGTAGTGCAA	TCACAGTACG	CAACTCTGGC
468 <u>0</u>	467 <u>0</u>	466 <u>0</u>	465 <u>0</u>	464 <u>0</u>	463 <u>0</u>
GCTCCCCGCC	TCAGTGTGAC	GCGGAAAACC	GTGGCGTCTG	CCTGGCAGCA	CACATCAGCG
474 <u>0</u>	473 <u>0</u>	472 <u>0</u>	471 <u>0</u>	470 <u>0</u>	469 <u>0</u>
CGAGCTGGGT	ATTTTTGCAT	AGCGAAATGG	TCTGACCACC	CCATCCCGCA	GCGTCCCACG
480 <u>0</u>	479 <u>0</u>	478 <u>0</u>	477 <u>0</u>	476 <u>0</u>	475 <u>0</u>
GATTGGCGAT	CACAGATGTG	GGCTTTCTTT	CCGCCAGTCA	GGCAATTTAA	AATAAGCGTT
486 <u>0</u>	485 <u>0</u>	484 <u>0</u>	483 <u>0</u>	482 <u>0</u>	481 <u>0</u>
GGATAACGAC	GTGCACCGCT	CAGTTCACCC	GCTGCGCGAT	TGCTGACGCC	ААААААСААС
492 <u>0</u>	491 <u>0</u>	490 <u>0</u>	489 <u>0</u>	488 <u>0</u>	487 <u>0</u>
CTGGAAGGCG	GGGTCGAACG	CCTAACGCCT	CCGCATTGAC	GTGAAGCGAC	ATTGGCGTAA
498 <u>0</u>	497 <u>0</u>	496 <u>0</u>	495 <u>0</u>	494 <u>0</u>	493 <u>0</u>
ACTTGCTGAT	CGGCAGATAC	TTGCAGTGCA	AGCAGCGTTG	ACCAGGCCGA	GCGGGCCATT
504 <u>0</u> ATTTATCAGC					499 <u>0</u> GCGGTGCTGA
510 <u>0</u> TGTTGAAGTG	509 <u>0</u> TTACCGTTGA				505 <u>0</u> CGGAAAACCT
516 <u>0</u>	515 <u>0</u>	514 <u>0</u>		512 <u>0</u>	511 <u>0</u>
GCAGGTAGCA	GCCAGCTGGC	GGCCTGAACT		CACCGCATCC	GCGAGCGATA
522 <u>0</u>	521 <u>0</u>	520 <u>0</u>	519 <u>0</u>	518 <u>0</u>	517 <u>0</u>
CCTTACTGCC	ATCCCGACCG	CAAGAAAACT	ATTAGGGCCG	ACTGGCTCGG	GAGCGGGTAA
	АТА			524 <u>0</u> ACCGCTGGGA	523 <u>0</u> GCCTGTTTTG

## References

- A. Benton, K., Paton, J. and E. Briles, D. (1997) *The hemolytic and complementactivating properties of pneumolysin do not contribute individually to virulence in a pneumococcal bacteremia model.*
- Ada, G. and Isaacs, D. (2003) 'Carbohydrate–protein conjugate vaccines', *Clinical Microbiology and Infection*, 9(2), 79-85.
- Akhtar, M. S. and Bhakuni, V. (2003) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae Hyaluronate Lyase Contains Two Non-cooperative Independent Folding/Unfolding Structural Domains CHARACTERIZATION OF FUNCTIONAL DOMAIN AND INHIBITORS OF ENZYME', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 278(28), 25509-25516.
- Alhamdi, Y., Neill, D. R., Abrams, S. T., Malak, H. A., Yahya, R., Barrett-Jolley, R., Wang, G., Kadioglu, A. and Toh, C.-H. (2015) 'Circulating pneumolysin is a potent inducer of cardiac injury during pneumococcal infection', *PLoS pathogens*, 11(5), e1004836.
- Ali, Y. M., Kenawy, H. I., Muhammad, A., Sim, R. B., Andrew, P. W. and Schwaeble, W. J. (2013) 'Human L-ficolin, a recognition molecule of the lectin activation pathway of complement, activates complement by binding to pneumolysin, the major toxin of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *PloS one*, 8(12), e82583.
- Alloing, G., Martin, B., Granadel, C. and Claverys, J. P. (1998) 'Development of competence in Streptococcus pneumoniae: pheromone autoinduction and control of quorum sensing by the oligopeptide permease', *Molecular microbiology*, 29(1), 75-83.
- Avery, O. T., MacLeod, C. M. and McCarty, M. (2017) 'Studies on the chemical nature of the substance inducing transformation of Pneumococcal types' in *Die Entdeckung der Doppelhelix*Springer, 97-120.
- Baba, H., Kawamura, I., Kohda, C., Nomura, T., Ito, Y., Kimoto, T., Watanabe, I., Ichiyama, S. and Mitsuyama, M. (2002) 'Induction of gamma interferon and nitric oxide by truncated pneumolysin that lacks pore-forming activity', *Infect Immun*, 70(1), 107-13.
- Bai, G. and Vidal, J. E. (2017) 'Molecular Pathogenesis of Pneumococcus', *Frontiers in cellular and infection microbiology*, 7, 310.
- Balachandran, P., Brooks-Walter, A., Virolainen-Julkunen, A., Hollingshead, S. K. and Briles, D. E. (2002) 'Role of pneumococcal surface protein C in nasopharyngeal carriage and pneumonia and its ability to elicit protection against carriage of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infection and immunity*, 70(5), 2526-2534.

- Banerjee, A., Van Sorge, N. M., Sheen, T. R., Uchiyama, S., Mitchell, T. J. and Doran, K. S. (2010) 'Activation of brain endothelium by pneumococcal neuraminidase NanA promotes bacterial internalization', *Cellular microbiology*, 12(11), 1576-1588.
- Barcus, V. A., Ghanekar, K., Yeo, M., Coffey, T. J. and Dowson, C. G. (1995) 'Genetics of high level penicillin resistance in clinical isolates of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *FEMS microbiology letters*, 126(3), 299-303.
- Baril, L., Dietemann, J., Essevaz-Roulet, M., Béniguel, L., Coan, P., Briles, D. E., Guy,
  B. and Cozon, G. (2006) 'Pneumococcal surface protein A (PspA) is effective at eliciting T cell-mediated responses during invasive pneumococcal disease in adults', *Clinical and Experimental Immunology*, 145(2), 277-286.
- Bechini, A., Boccalini, S. and Bonanni, P. (2009) 'Immunization with the 7-valent conjugate pneumococcal vaccine: impact evaluation, continuing surveillance and future perspectives', *Vaccine*, 27(25-26), 3285-90.
- Bergenfelz, C. and Hakansson, A. P. (2017) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae Otitis Media Pathogenesis and How It Informs Our Understanding of Vaccine Strategies', *Current otorhinolaryngology reports*, 5(2), 115-124.
- Berry, A. M., Alexander, J. E., Mitchell, T. J., Andrew, P. W., Hansman, D. and Paton, J. C. (1995) 'Effect of defined point mutations in the pneumolysin gene on the virulence of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infection and immunity*, 63(5), 1969-1974.
- Berry, A. M., Yother, J., Briles, D. E., Hansman, D. and Paton, J. C. (1989) 'Reduced virulence of a defined pneumolysin-negative mutant of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infection and immunity*, 57(7), 2037-2042.
- Bourdeau, R. W., Malito, E., Chenal, A., Bishop, B. L., Musch, M. W., Villereal, M. L., Chang, E. B., Mosser, E. M., Rest, R. F. and Tang, W. J. (2009) 'Cellular functions and X-ray structure of anthrolysin O, a cholesterol-dependent cytolysin secreted by Bacillus anthracis', *J Biol Chem*, 284(21), 14645-56.
- Bradford, M. M. (1976) 'A rapid and sensitive method for the quantitation of microgram quantities of protein utilizing the principle of protein-dye binding', *Analytical biochemistry*, 72(1), 248-254.
- Bricker, A. L. and Camilli, A. (1999) 'Transformation of a type 4 encapsulated strain of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *FEMS microbiology letters*, 172(2), 131-135.
- Brittan, J., Buckeridge, T., Finn, A., Kadioglu, A. and Jenkinson, H. (2012)
  'Pneumococcal neuraminidase A: an essential upper airway colonization factor for Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Molecular oral microbiology*, 27(4), 270-283.
- Brook, I. (2011) 'Microbiology of Sinusitis', *Proceedings of the American Thoracic* Society, 8(1), 90-100.

- Bui, N. K., Eberhardt, A., Vollmer, D., Kern, T., Bougault, C., Tomasz, A., Simorre, J.-P. and Vollmer, W. (2012) 'Isolation and analysis of cell wall components from Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Analytical biochemistry*, 421(2), 657-666.
- Calix, J. J., Porambo, R. J., Brady, A. M., Larson, T. R., Yother, J., Abeygunwardana, C. and Nahm, M. H. (2012) 'Biochemical, Genetic, and Serological Characterization of Two Capsule Subtypes among Streptococcus pneumoniae Serotype 20 Strains DISCOVERY OF A NEW PNEUMOCOCCAL SEROTYPE', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 287(33), 27885-27894.
- Canvin, J. R., Marvin, A. P., Sivakumaran, M., Paton, J. C., Boulnois, G. J., Andrew, P. W. and Mitchell, T. J. (1995) 'The role of pneumolysin and autolysin in the pathology of pneumonia and septicemia in mice infected with a type 2 pneumococcus', *Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 172(1), 119-123.
- Chao, Y., Marks, L. R., Pettigrew, M. M. and Hakansson, A. P. (2015) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae biofilm formation and dispersion during colonization and disease', *Frontiers in cellular and infection microbiology*, 4, 194.
- Charpentier, E. and Tuomanen, E. (2000) 'Mechanisms of antibiotic resistance and tolerance in Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Microbes Infect*, 2(15), 1855-64.
- Cheng, Q., Campbell, E., Naughton, A., Johnson, S. and Masure, H. (1997) 'The com locus controls genetic transformation in Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Molecular microbiology*, 23(4), 683-692.
- Chi, H., Chiu, N.-C., Huang, F.-Y., Hsu, C.-H., Lee, K.-s., Huang, L.-M. and Hsieh, Y.-C. (2018) 'Acute otitis media caused by Streptococcus pneumoniae serotype 19A ST320 clone: epidemiological and clinical characteristics', *Journal of Microbiology, Immunology and Infection*, 51(3), 337-343.
- Choi, Y. S., Kageyama, R., Eto, D., Escobar, T. C., Johnston, R. J., Monticelli, L., Lao, C. and Crotty, S. (2011) 'ICOS receptor instructs T follicular helper cell versus effector cell differentiation via induction of the transcriptional repressor Bcl6', *Immunity*, 34(6), 932-946.
- Cillóniz, C., Rodríguez-Hurtado, D. and Torres, A. (2018) 'Characteristics and Management of Community-Acquired Pneumonia in the Era of Global Aging', *Medical Sciences*, 6(2), 35.
- Cima-Cabal, M. D., Méndez, F. J., Vázquez, F., García-Suárez, M. d. M. and de los Toyos, J. R. (2001) 'A specific and ultrasensitive chemiluminescent sandwich ELISA test for the detection and quantitation of pneumolysin', *Journal of Immunoassay and Immunochemistry*, 22(2), 99-112.
- Cohen, R., Levy, C., Bonnet, E., Grondin, S., Desvignes, V., Lecuyer, A., Fritzell, B. and Varon, E. (2010) 'Dynamic of pneumococcal nasopharyngeal carriage in children with acute otitis media following PCV7 introduction in France', *Vaccine*, 28(37), 6114-6121.

- Cole, R. (1914) 'Pneumococcus infection and lobar pneumonia', *Archives of Internal Medicine*, 14(1), 56-93.
- Couriel, J. (2002) 'Assessment of the child with recurrent chest infections', *British Medical Bulletin*, 61(1), 115-132.
- Cundell, D. R., Gerard, N. P., Gerard, C., Idanpaan-Heikkila, I. and Tuomanen, E. I. (1995) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae anchor to activated human cells by the receptor for platelet-activating factor', *Nature*, 377, 435.
- Czajkowsky, D. M., Hotze, E. M., Shao, Z. and Tweten, R. K. (2004) 'Vertical collapse of a cytolysin prepore moves its transmembrane  $\beta$ -hairpins to the membrane', *The EMBO journal*, 23(16), 3206-3215.
- Daniels, C. C., Rogers, P. D. and Shelton, C. M. (2016) 'A Review of Pneumococcal Vaccines: Current Polysaccharide Vaccine Recommendations and Future Protein Antigens', *The Journal of Pediatric Pharmacology and Therapeutics :* JPPT, 21(1), 27-35.
- De, B., Sampson, J., Ades, E., Huebner, R., Jue, D., Johnson, S., Espina, M., Stinson, A., Briles, D. and Carlone, G. (2000) 'Purification and characterization of Streptococcus pneumoniae palmitoylated pneumococcal surface adhesin A expressed in Escherichia coli', *Vaccine*, 18(17), 1811-1821.
- Del Amo, E., Brotons, P., Monsonis, M., Trivino, M., Inigo, M., Selva, L., Sa-Leão, R. and Muñoz-Almagro, C. (2014) 'High invasiveness of pneumococcal serotypes included in the new generation of conjugate vaccines', *Clinical Microbiology* and Infection, 20(7), 684-689.
- Díez-Domingo, J., Ridao-López, M., Gutiérrez-Gimeno, M. V., Puig-Barberá, J., Lluch-Rodrigo, J. A. and Pastor-Villalba, E. (2011) 'Pharmacoeconomic assessment of implementing a universal PCV-13 vaccination programme in the Valencian public health system (Spain)', *Vaccine*, 29(52), 9640-9648.
- Dunstone, M. A. and Tweten, R. K. (2012) 'Packing a punch: the mechanism of pore formation by cholesterol dependent cytolysins and membrane attack complex/perforin-like proteins', *Current opinion in structural biology*, 22(3), 342-349.
- Eurich, D. T., Marrie, T. J., Minhas-Sandhu, J. K. and Majumdar, S. R. (2017) 'Risk of heart failure after community acquired pneumonia: prospective controlled study with 10 years of follow-up', *BMJ*, 356.
- Faraj, B. H. A. (2017) Characterization of the interactions of the Streptococcus pneumoniae toxin, Pneumolysin, with soluble molecules of the immune system, unpublished thesis Department of Infection, Immunity and Inflammation.

- Fedson, D. S. (2014) 'Preventing non bacteremic pneumococcal pneumonia in older adults: Historical background and considerations for choosing between PCV13 and PPV23', *Human vaccines & immunotherapeutics*, 10(5), 1322-1330.
- Ferreira, D. M., Arêas, A. P. M., Darrieux, M., Leite, L. C. C. and Miyaji, E. N. (2006) 'DNA vaccines based on genetically detoxified derivatives of pneumolysin fail to protect mice against challenge with Streptococcus pneumoniae', *FEMS Immunology & Medical Microbiology*, 46(2), 291-297.
- Francis, J. P., Richmond, P. C., Pomat, W. S., Michael, A., Keno, H., Phuanukoonnon, S., Nelson, J. B., Whinnen, M., Heinrich, T., Smith, W.-A., Prescott, S. L., Holt, P. G., Siba, P. M., Lehmann, D. and van den Biggelaar, A. H. J. (2009)
  'Maternal Antibodies to Pneumolysin but Not to Pneumococcal Surface Protein A Delay Early Pneumococcal Carriage in High-Risk Papua New Guinean Infants', *Clinical and Vaccine Immunology*, 16(11), 1633-1638.
- Froger, A. and Hall, J. E. (2007) 'Transformation of plasmid DNA into E. coli using the heat shock method', *Journal of visualized experiments: JoVE*, (6).
- Galanis, I., Lindstrand, A., Darenberg, J., Browall, S., Nannapaneni, P., Sjöström, K., Morfeldt, E., Naucler, P., Blennow, M., Örtqvist, Å. and Henriques-Normark, B. (2016) 'Effects of PCV7 and PCV13 on invasive pneumococcal disease and carriage in Stockholm, Sweden', *European Respiratory Journal*.
- Garcia-Vidal, C., Ardanuy, C., Tubau, F., Viasus, D., Dorca, J., Liñares, J., Gudiol, F. and Carratalà, J. (2010) 'Pneumococcal pneumonia presenting with septic shock: host- and pathogen-related factors and outcomes', *Thorax*, 65(1), 77-81.
- Garnier, F., Janapatla, R. P., Charpentier, E., Masson, G., Grélaud, C., Stach, J. F., Denis, F. and Ploy, M.-C. (2007) 'Insertion sequence 1515 in the ply gene of a type 1 clinical isolate of Streptococcus pneumoniae abolishes pneumolysin expression', *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 45(7), 2296-2297.
- Gaspar, P., Al-Bayati, F. A., Andrew, P. W., Neves, A. R. and Yesilkaya, H. (2014) 'Lactate dehydrogenase is the key enzyme for pneumococcal pyruvate metabolism and pneumococcal survival in blood', *Infection and immunity*, IAI. 02005-14.
- Guiral, S., Henard, V., Laaberki, M.-H., Granadel, C., Prudhomme, M., Martin, B. and Claverys, J.-P. (2006) 'Construction and evaluation of a chromosomal expression platform (CEP) for ectopic, maltose-driven gene expression in Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Microbiology*, 152(2), 343-349.
- Hajj Hussein, I., Chams, N., Chams, S., El Sayegh, S., Badran, R., Raad, M., Gerges-Geagea, A., Leone, A. and Jurjus, A. (2015) 'Vaccines Through Centuries: Major Cornerstones of Global Health', *Frontiers in Public Health*, 3, 269.
- Harvey, R. M., Hughes, C. E., Paton, A. W., Trappetti, C., Tweten, R. K. and Paton, J. C. (2014) 'The impact of pneumolysin on the macrophage response to Streptococcus pneumoniae is strain-dependent', *PloS one*, 9(8), e103625.

- Henriques-Normark, B. and Tuomanen, E. I. (2013) 'The Pneumococcus: Epidemiology, Microbiology, and Pathogenesis', *Cold Spring Harbor Perspectives in Medicine*, 3(7), a010215.
- Hill, J., Andrew, P. W. and Mitchell, T. J. (1994) 'Amino acids in pneumolysin important for hemolytic activity identified by random mutagenesis', *Infect Immun*, 62(2), 757-8.
- Hirst, R. A., Gosai, B., Rutman, A., Guerin, C. J., Nicotera, P., Andrew, P. W. and O'callaghan, C. (2008) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae deficient in pneumolysin or autolysin has reduced virulence in meningitis', *The Journal of infectious diseases*, 197(5), 744-751.
- Hirst, R. A., Kadioglu, A., O'Callaghan, C. and Andrew, P. W. (2004) 'The role of pneumolysin in pneumococcal pneumonia and meningitis', *Clin Exp Immunol*, 138(2), 195-201.
- Hirst, R. A., Sikand, K. S., Rutman, A., Mitchell, T. J., Andrew, P. W. and O'Callaghan, C. (2000) 'Relative roles of pneumolysin and hydrogen peroxide from Streptococcus pneumoniae in inhibition of ependymal ciliary beat frequency', *Infection and immunity*, 68(3), 1557-1562.
- Hoare, Z. and Lim, W. S. (2006) 'Pneumonia: update on diagnosis and management', *BMJ*, 332(7549), 1077-1079.
- Hoffman, O. and Weber, R. J. (2009) 'Pathophysiology and Treatment of Bacterial Meningitis', *Therapeutic Advances in Neurological Disorders*, 2(6), 1-7.
- Hoffmann, O. M., Becker, D. and Weber, J. R. (2007) 'Bacterial hydrogen peroxide contributes to cerebral hyperemia during early stages of experimental pneumococcal meningitis', *Journal of Cerebral Blood Flow & Metabolism*, 27(11), 1792-1797.
- Holmes, A. R., McNab, R., Millsap, K. W., Rohde, M., Hammerschmidt, S., Mawdsley, J. L. and Jenkinson, H. F. (2001) 'The pavA gene of Streptococcus pneumoniae encodes a fibronectin-binding protein that is essential for virulence', *Mol Microbiol*, 41(6), 1395-408.
- Holmlund, E., Quiambao, B., Ollgren, J., Nohynek, H. and Kayhty, H. (2006)
  'Development of natural antibodies to pneumococcal surface protein A, pneumococcal surface adhesin A and pneumolysin in Filipino pregnant women and their infants in relation to pneumococcal carriage', *Vaccine*, 24(1), 57-65.
- Horton, R. M. (1995) 'PCR-mediated recombination and mutagenesis', *Molecular biotechnology*, 3(2), 93-99.
- Horton, R. M., Cai, Z., Ho, S. and Pease, L. (1990) 'Gene splicing by overlap extension: tailor-made genes using the polymerase chain reaction', *Biotechniques*, 8(5), 528-535.

- Iannelli, F. and Pozzi, G. (2004) 'Method for introducing specific and unmarked mutations into the chromosome of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Molecular biotechnology*, 26(1), 81-86.
- Jauneikaite, E., Mary Carnon Jefferies, J., William Vere Churton, N., Tzer Pin Lin, R., Lloyd Hibberd, M. and Charles Clarke, S. (2014) 'Genetic diversity of Streptococcus pneumoniae causing meningitis and sepsis in Singapore during the first year of PCV7 implementation', *Emerging Microbes & Amp; Infections*, 3, e39.
- Jedrzejas, M. J. (2001) 'Pneumococcal virulence factors: structure and function', *Microbiology and Molecular Biology Reviews*, 65(2), 187-207.
- Jefferies, J. M., Johnston, C. H., Kirkham, L.-A. S., Cowan, G. J., Ross, K. S., Smith, A., Clarke, S. C., Brueggemann, A. B., George, R. C. and Pichon, B. (2007) 'Presence of nonhemolytic pneumolysin in serotypes of Streptococcus pneumoniae associated with disease outbreaks', *Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 196(6), 936-944.
- Jefferies, J. M., Tocheva, A. S., Rubery, H., Bennett, J., Garland, J., Christodoulides, M., Faust, S., Smith, A., Mitchell, T. J. and Clarke, S. C. (2010) 'Identification of novel pneumolysin alleles from paediatric carriage isolates of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Journal of medical microbiology*, 59(7), 808-814.
- Jefferies, J. M., Tocheva, A. S., Rubery, H., Bennett, J., Garland, J., Christodoulides, M., Faust, S. N., Smith, A., Mitchell, T. J. and Clarke, S. C. (2010)
  'Identification of novel pneumolysin alleles from paediatric carriage isolates of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *J Med Microbiol*, 59(Pt 7), 808-14.
- Johnsborg, O. and Havarstein, L. S. (2009) 'Regulation of natural genetic transformation and acquisition of transforming DNA in Streptococcus pneumoniae', *FEMS Microbiol Rev*, 33(3), 627-42.
- Joseph, R. and Rao, C. P. (2011) 'Ion and molecular recognition by lower rim 1, 3-diconjugates of calix [4] arene as receptors', *Chemical reviews*, 111(8), 4658-4702.
- Jounblat, R., Kadioglu, A., Mitchell, T. J. and Andrew, P. W. (2003) 'Pneumococcal Behavior and Host Responses during Bronchopneumonia Are Affected Differently by the Cytolytic and Complement-Activating Activities of Pneumolysin', *Infection and immunity*, 71(4), 1813-1819.
- Kadioglu, A., Brewin, H., Härtel, T., Brittan, J., Klein, M., Hammerschmidt, S. and Jenkinson, H. (2010) 'Pneumococcal protein PavA is important for nasopharyngeal carriage and development of sepsis', *Molecular oral microbiology*, 25(1), 50-60.

Kadioglu, A., Coward, W., Colston, M. J., Hewitt, C. R. and Andrew, P. W. (2004) 'CD4-T-lymphocyte interactions with pneumolysin and pneumococci suggest a crucial protective role in the host response to pneumococcal infection', *Infection and immunity*, 72(5), 2689-2697.

- Kadioglu, A., Gingles, N. A., Grattan, K., Kerr, A., Mitchell, T. J. and Andrew, P. W. (2000) 'Host Cellular Immune Response to Pneumococcal Lung Infection in Mice', *Infection and immunity*, 68(2), 492-501.
- Kadioglu, A., Weiser, J. N., Paton, J. C. and Andrew, P. W. (2008) 'The role of Streptococcus pneumoniae virulence factors in host respiratory colonization and disease', *Nature Reviews Microbiology*, 6(4), 288-301.
- Kamtchoua, T., Bologa, M., Hopfer, R., Neveu, D., Hu, B., Sheng, X., Corde, N., Pouzet, C., Zimmermann, G. and Gurunathan, S. (2013) 'Safety and immunogenicity of the pneumococcal pneumolysin derivative PlyD1 in a singleantigen protein vaccine candidate in adults', *Vaccine*, 31(2), 327-33.
- Katoh, S., Suzuki, M., Ariyoshi, K. and Morimoto, K. (2017) 'Serotype replacement in adult pneumococcal pneumonia after the introduction of seven-valent pneumococcal conjugate vaccines for children in Japan: a systematic literature review and pooled data analysis', *Japanese journal of infectious diseases*, 70(5), 495-501.
- Kaur, R., Surendran, N., Ochs, M. and Pichichero, M. E. (2014) 'Human antibodies to PhtD, PcpA, and Ply reduce adherence to human lung epithelial cells and murine nasopharyngeal colonization by Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infect Immun*, 82(12), 5069-75.
- Kharat, A. S., Denapaite, D., Gehre, F., Brückner, R., Vollmer, W., Hakenbeck, R. and Tomasz, A. (2008) 'Different Pathways of Choline Metabolism in Two Choline-Independent Strains of Streptococcus pneumoniae and Their Impact on Virulence', *J Bacteriol*, 190(17), 5907-14.
- Kirkham, L.-A. S., Jefferies, J. M., Kerr, A. R., Jing, Y., Clarke, S. C., Smith, A. and Mitchell, T. J. (2006) 'Identification of invasive serotype 1 pneumococcal isolates that express nonhemolytic pneumolysin', *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 44(1), 151-159.
- Kirkham, L.-A. S., Kerr, A. R., Douce, G. R., Paterson, G. K., Dilts, D. A., Liu, D.-F. and Mitchell, T. J. (2006) 'Construction and Immunological Characterization of a Novel Nontoxic Protective Pneumolysin Mutant for Use in Future Pneumococcal Vaccines', *Infection and immunity*, 74(1), 586-593.
- Kloosterman, T. G., Bijlsma, J. J., Kok, J. and Kuipers, O. P. (2006) 'To have neighbour's fare: extending the molecular toolbox for Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Microbiology*, 152(2), 351-359.
- Kobayashi, M., Bennett, N. M., Gierke, R., Almendares, O., Moore, M. R., Whitney, C. G. and Pilishvili, T. (2015) 'Intervals between PCV13 and PPSV23 vaccines: recommendations of the Advisory Committee on Immunization Practices (ACIP)', *MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep*, 64(34), 944-947.

- Lawrence, S. L., Feil, S. C., Morton, C. J., Farrand, A. J., Mulhern, T. D., Gorman, M. A., Wade, K. R., Tweten, R. K. and Parker, M. W. (2015) 'Crystal structure of Streptococcus pneumoniae pneumolysin provides key insights into early steps of pore formation', *Scientific reports*, 5, 14352.
- Leenhouts, K., Buist, G., Bolhuis, A., Ten Berge, A., Kiel, J., Mierau, I., Dabrowska, M., Venema, G. and Kok, J. (1996) 'A general system for generating unlabelled gene replacements in bacterial chromosomes', *Molecular and General Genetics MGG*, 253(1-2), 217-224.
- Lerman, L. and Tolmach, L. (1957) 'Genetic transformation I. Cellular incorporation of DNA accompanying transformation in Pneumococcus', *Biochimica et biophysica acta*, 26(1), 68-82.
- Leung, C., Dudkina, N. V., Lukoyanova, N., Hodel, A. W., Farabella, I., Pandurangan,
  A. P., Jahan, N., Pires Damaso, M., Osmanovic, D., Reboul, C. F., Dunstone, M.
  A., Andrew, P. W., Lonnen, R., Topf, M., Saibil, H. R. and Hoogenboom, B. W.
  (2014) 'Stepwise visualization of membrane pore formation by suilysin, a
  bacterial cholesterol-dependent cytolysin', *Elife*, 3, e04247.
- Lever, A. and Mackenzie, I. (2007) 'Sepsis: definition, epidemiology, and diagnosis', *BMJ : British Medical Journal*, 335(7625), 879-883.
- Lock, R. A., Zhang, Q. Y., Berry, A. M. and Paton, J. C. (1996) 'Sequence variation in the< i> Streptococcus pneumoniae</i> pneumolysin gene affecting haemolytic activity and electrophoretic mobility of the toxin', *Microbial pathogenesis*, 21(2), 71-83.
- Lock, R. A., Zhang, Q. Y., Berry, A. M. and Paton, J. C. (1996) 'Sequence variation in theStreptococcus pneumoniaepneumolysin gene affecting haemolytic activity and electrophoretic mobility of the toxin', *Microbial pathogenesis*, 21(2), 71-83.
- Lu, J.-J., Perng, C.-L., Lee, S.-Y. and Wan, C.-C. (2000) 'Use of PCR with universal primers and restriction endonuclease digestions for detection and identification of common bacterial pathogens in cerebrospinal fluid', *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 38(6), 2076-2080.
- Lukoyanova, N., Hoogenboom, B. W. and Saibil, H. R. (2016) 'The membrane attack complex, perforin and cholesterol-dependent cytolysin superfamily of pore-forming proteins', *J Cell Sci*, 129(11), 2125-33.
- Maestro, B. and Sanz, J. (2016) 'Choline Binding Proteins from Streptococcus pneumoniae: A Dual Role as Enzybiotics and Targets for the Design of New Antimicrobials', *Antibiotics*, 5(2), 21.
- Malley, R., Henneke, P., Morse, S. C., Cieslewicz, M. J., Lipsitch, M., Thompson, C.
   M., Kurt-Jones, E., Paton, J. C., Wessels, M. R. and Golenbock, D. T. (2003)
   'Recognition of pneumolysin by Toll-like receptor 4 confers resistance to

pneumococcal infection', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 100(4), 1966-1971.

- Marion, C., Stewart, J. M., Tazi, M. F., Burnaugh, A. M., Linke, C. M., Woodiga, S. A. and King, S. J. (2012) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae can utilize multiple sources of hyaluronic acid for growth', *Infect Immun*, 80(4), 1390-8.
- Marshall, J. E. (2015) *The structure and interactions of pneumolysin*, unpublished thesis Department of Infection, Immunity and Inflammation.
- Marshall, J. E., Faraj, B. H., Gingras, A. R., Lonnen, R., Sheikh, M. A., El-Mezgueldi, M., Moody, P. C., Andrew, P. W. and Wallis, R. (2015) 'The crystal structure of pneumolysin at 2.0 Å resolution reveals the molecular packing of the pre-pore complex', *Scientific reports*, 5, 13293.
- Martner, A., Dahlgren, C., Paton, J. C. and Wold, A. E. (2008) 'Pneumolysin released during Streptococcus pneumoniae autolysis is a potent activator of intracellular oxygen radical production in neutrophils', *Infection and immunity*, 76(9), 4079-4087.
- Mellroth, P., Daniels, R., Eberhardt, A., Rönnlund, D., Blom, H., Widengren, J., Normark, S. and Henriques-Normark, B. (2012) 'LytA, major autolysin of Streptococcus pneumoniae, requires access to nascent peptidoglycan', *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 287(14), 11018-11029.
- Meyers, J. A., Sanchez, D., Elwell, L. P. and Falkow, S. (1976) 'Simple agarose gel electrophoretic method for the identification and characterization of plasmid deoxyribonucleic acid', *Journal of bacteriology*, 127(3), 1529-1537.
- Mika, M., Maurer, J., Korten, I., Allemann, A., Aebi, S., Brugger, S. D., Qi, W., Frey, U., Latzin, P. and Hilty, M. (2017) 'Influence of the pneumococcal conjugate vaccines on the temporal variation of pneumococcal carriage and the nasal microbiota in healthy infants: a longitudinal analysis of a case–control study', *Microbiome*, 5(1), 85.
- Miles, A., Misra, S. and Irwin, J. (1938) 'The estimation of the bactericidal power of the blood', *Journal of Hygiene*, 38(06), 732-749.
- Mitchell, A. and Mitchell, T. (2010) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae: virulence factors and variation', *Clinical Microbiology and Infection*, 16(5), 411-418.
- Mitchell, T. and E Dalziel, C. (2014) The Biology of Pneumolysin.
- Mitchell, T., Walker, J., Saunders, F., Andrew, P. and Boulnois, G. (1989) 'Expression of the pneumolysin gene in Escherichia coli: rapid purification and biological properties', *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta (BBA)-Gene Structure and Expression*, 1007(1), 67-72.
- Mitchell, T. J., Andrew, P. W., Saunders, F. K., Smith, A. N. and Boulnois, G. J. (1991) 'Complement activation and antibody binding by pneumolysin via a region of

the toxin homologous to a human acute-phase protein', *Mol Microbiol*, 5(8), 1883-8.

- Mitchell, T. J. and Dalziel, C. E. (2014) 'The biology of pneumolysin', *Subcell Biochem*, 80, 145-60.
- Moffitt, K. and Malley, R. (2016) 'Rationale and prospects for novel pneumococcal vaccines', *Human vaccines & immunotherapeutics*, 12(2), 383-392.
- Morris, M. C. and Pichichero, M. E. (2017) 'Streptococcus pneumoniae burden and nasopharyngeal inflammation during acute otitis media', *Innate Immunity*, 23(8), 667-677.
- Morton, D. and Griffiths, P. H. M. (1985) *Guidelines on the recognition of pain, distress and discomfort in experimental animals and an hypothesis for assessment.*
- Musher, D. M., Chapman, A. J., Goree, A., Jonsson, S., Briles, D. and Baughn, R. E. (1986) 'Natural and vaccine-related immunity to Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 154(2), 245-256.
- Naveau, C. and Houssiau, F. (2005) 'Pneumococcal sepsis in patients with systemic lupus erythematosus', *Lupus*, 14(11), 903-906.
- Nguyen, H. B., Rivers, E. P., Abrahamian, F. M., Moran, G. J., Abraham, E., Trzeciak, S., Huang, D. T., Osborn, T., Stevens, D. and Talan, D. A. (2006) 'Severe sepsis and septic shock: review of the literature and emergency department management guidelines', *Annals of emergency medicine*, 48(1), 54. e1.
- Norcross, E. W., Sanders, M. E., Moore, Q. C. and Marquart, M. E. (2011) 'Pathogenesis of A Clinical Ocular Strain of Streptococcus pneumoniae and the Interaction of Pneumolysin with Corneal Cells', *Journal of bacteriology & parasitology*, 2(2), 108-108.
- Normark, B. H. and Normark, S. (2002) 'Evolution and spread of antibiotic resistance', *Journal of internal medicine*, 252(2), 91-106.
- Owen, R. H., Boulnois, G. J., Andrew, P. W. and Mitchell, T. J. (1994) 'A role in cellbinding for the C-terminus of pneumolysin, the thiol-activated toxin of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *FEMS microbiology letters*, 121(2), 217-221.
- Parker, D., Soong, G., Planet, P., Brower, J., Ratner, A. J. and Prince, A. (2009) 'The NanA Neuraminidase of Streptococcus pneumoniae Is Involved in Biofilm Formation', *Infection and immunity*, 77(9), 3722-3730.
- Paton, J. C., Berry, A. M., Lock, R. A., Hansman, D. and Manning, P. A. (1986) 'Cloning and expression in Escherichia coli of the Streptococcus pneumoniae gene encoding pneumolysin', *Infect Immun*, 54(1), 50-5.

- Paton, J. C., Lock, R. A. and Hansman, D. J. (1983) 'Effect of immunization with pneumolysin on survival time of mice challenged with Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infection and immunity*, 40(2), 548-552.
- Pearce, B. J., Iannelli, F. and Pozzi, G. (2002) 'Construction of new unencapsulated (rough) strains of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Research in microbiology*, 153(4), 243-247.
- Pikis, A., Campos, J. M., Rodriguez, W. J. and Keith, J. M. (2001) 'Optochin Resistance in Streptococcus pneumoniae: Mechanism, Significance, and Clinical Implications', *The Journal of infectious diseases*, 184(5), 582-590.
- Pracht, D., Elm, C., Gerber, J., Bergmann, S., Rohde, M., Seiler, M., Kim, K. S., Jenkinson, H. F., Nau, R. and Hammerschmidt, S. (2005) 'PavA of Streptococcus pneumoniae modulates adherence, invasion, and meningeal inflammation', *Infection and immunity*, 73(5), 2680-2689.
- Price, K. E., Greene, N. G. and Camilli, A. (2012) 'Export requirements of pneumolysin in Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Journal of bacteriology*, 194(14), 3651-3660.
- Principi, N. and Esposito, S. (2018) 'Development of pneumococcal vaccines over the last 10 years', *Expert opinion on biological therapy*, 18(1), 7-17.
- Pusch, C. M., Giddings, I. and Scholz, M. (1998) 'Repair of degraded duplex DNA from prehistoric samples using Escherichia coli DNA polymerase I and T4 DNA ligase', *Nucleic acids research*, 26(3), 3189-3194.
- Rai, P., He, F., Kwang, J., Engelward, B. P. and Chow, V. T. K. (2016) 'Pneumococcal Pneumolysin Induces DNA Damage and Cell Cycle Arrest', *Scientific reports*, 6, 22972.
- Rapola, S., Jantti, V., Haikala, R., Syrjanen, R., Carlone, G. M., Sampson, J. S., Briles, D. E., Paton, J. C., Takala, A. K., Kilpi, T. M. and Kayhty, H. (2000) 'Natural development of antibodies to pneumococcal surface protein A, pneumococcal surface adhesin A, and pneumolysin in relation to pneumococcal carriage and acute otitis media', *J Infect Dis*, 182(4), 1146-52.
- Ricci, S., Gerlini, A., Pammolli, A., Chiavolini, D., Braione, V., Tripodi, S. A.,
  Colombari, B., Blasi, E., Oggioni, M. R., Peppoloni, S. and Pozzi, G. (2013)
  'Contribution of different pneumococcal virulence factors to experimental meningitis in mice', *BMC Infectious Diseases*, 13, 444-444.
- Rossjohn, J., Gilbert, R. J., Crane, D., Morgan, P. J., Mitchell, T. J., Rowe, A. J., Andrew, P. W., Paton, J. C., Tweten, R. K. and Parker, M. W. (1998) 'The molecular mechanism of pneumolysin, a virulence factor from Streptococcus pneumoniae1', *Journal of molecular biology*, 284(2), 449-461.
- Rubins, J. B., Duane, P. G., Clawson, D., Charboneau, D., Young, J. and Niewoehner, D. E. (1993) 'Toxicity of pneumolysin to pulmonary alveolar epithelial cells', *Infect Immun*, 61(4), 1352-8.

- Rudan, I., Boschi-Pinto, C., Biloglav, Z., Mulholland, K. and Campbell, H. (2008)
  'Epidemiology and etiology of childhood pneumonia', *Bulletin of the World Health Organization*, 86(5), 408-416B.
- Sáez-Llorens, X. and McCracken Jr, G. H. (2003) 'Bacterial meningitis in children', *The Lancet*, 361(9375), 2139-2148.
- Sambrook, J., Fritsch, E. F. and Maniatis, T. (1989) *Molecular cloning*, Cold spring harbor laboratory press New York.
- Schenkein, J., Park, S. and Nahm, M. H. (2008) 'Pneumococcal vaccination in older adults induces antibodies with low opsonic capacity and reduced antibody potency', *Vaccine*, 26(43), 5521-5526.
- Seitz, P. and Blokesch, M. (2014) 'DNA transport across the outer and inner membranes of naturally transformable Vibrio cholerae is spatially but not temporally coupled', *Mbio*, 5(4), e01409-14.
- Selva, L., del Amo, E., Brotons, P. and Muñoz-Almagro, C. (2012) 'Rapid and easy identification of capsular serotypes of Streptococcus pneumoniae using fragment analysis by automated fluorescent capillary electrophoresis', *Journal of clinical microbiology*, JCM. 01368-12.
- Seo, H. S., Cartee, R. T., Pritchard, D. G. and Nahm, M. H. (2008) 'A New Model of Pneumococcal Lipoteichoic Acid Structure Resolves Biochemical, Biosynthetic, and Serologic Inconsistencies of the Current Model', *J Bacteriol*, 190(7), 2379-87.
- Steinmoen, H., Knutsen, E. and Håvarstein, L. S. (2002) 'Induction of natural competence in Streptococcus pneumoniae triggers lysis and DNA release from a subfraction of the cell population', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 99(11), 7681-7686.
- Tateda, K., Matsumoto, T., Miyazaki, S. and Yamaguchi, K. (1999) 'Efficacy of βlactam antibiotics combined with gentamicin against penicillin-resistant pneumococcal pneumonia in CBA/J mice', *Journal of Antimicrobial Chemotherapy*, 43(3), 367-371.
- Taylor, S. D. (2013) *The Mechanistic Role of Pneumolysin During Streptococcus* pneumoniae Keratitis, THE UNIVERSITY OF MISSISSIPPI MEDICAL CENTER.
- Thomas, B., Werner, F., Jasna, P. K. and Heinz, E. (1992) 'The structure of pneumococcal lipoteichoic acid', *European Journal of Biochemistry*, 207(3), 1063-1075.
- Tilley, S. J., Orlova, E. V., Gilbert, R. J., Andrew, P. W. and Saibil, H. R. (2005) 'Structural basis of pore formation by the bacterial toxin pneumolysin', *Cell*, 121(2), 247-256.

- Tilley, S. J. and Saibil, H. R. (2006) 'The mechanism of pore formation by bacterial toxins', *Curr Opin Struct Biol*, 16(2), 230-6.
- Tomczyk, S., Bennett, N. M., Stoecker, C., Gierke, R., Moore, M. R., Whitney, C. G., Hadler, S. and Pilishvili, T. (2014) 'Use of 13-valent pneumococcal conjugate vaccine and 23-valent pneumococcal polysaccharide vaccine among adults aged≥ 65 years: recommendations of the Advisory Committee on Immunization Practices (ACIP)', *Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report*, 63(37), 822-825.
- Towbin, H., Staehelin, T. and Gordon, J. (1979) 'Electrophoretic transfer of proteins from polyacrylamide gels to nitrocellulose sheets: procedure and some applications', *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 76(9), 4350-4354.
- Tu, A.-H. T., Fulgham, R. L., McCrory, M. A., Briles, D. E. and Szalai, A. J. (1999)
   'Pneumococcal Surface Protein A Inhibits Complement Activation by Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infection and immunity*, 67(9), 4720-4724.
- Van der Flier, M., Chhun, N., Wizemann, T. M., Min, J., McCarthy, J. B. and Tuomanen, E. I. (1995) 'Adherence of Streptococcus pneumoniae to immobilized fibronectin', *Infection and immunity*, 63(11), 4317-4322.
- van der Poll, T. and Opal, S. M. (2009) 'Pathogenesis, treatment, and prevention of pneumococcal pneumonia', *The Lancet*, 374(9700), 1543-1556.
- van Pee, K., Mulvihill, E., Müller, D. J. and Yildiz, O. z. (2016) 'Unraveling the poreforming steps of pneumolysin from Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Nano letters*, 16(12), 7915-7924.
- van Pee, K., Neuhaus, A., D'Imprima, E., Mills, D. J., Kühlbrandt, W. and Yildiz, Ö. (2017a) 'CryoEM structures of membrane pore and prepore complex reveal cytolytic mechanism of Pneumolysin', *Elife*, 6, e23644.
- van Pee, K., Neuhaus, A., D'Imprima, E., Mills, D. J., Kühlbrandt, W. and Yildiz, Ö. (2017b) 'CryoEM structures of membrane pore and prepore complex reveal cytolytic mechanism of Pneumolysin', *Elife*, 6.
- Vialle, S., Sepulcri, P., Dubayle, J. and Talaga, P. (2005) 'The teichoic acid (C-polysaccharide) synthesized by Streptococcus pneumoniae serotype 5 has a specific structure', *Carbohydrate Research*, 340(1), 91-96.
- Walker, J. A., Allen, R. L., Falmagne, P., Johnson, M. K. and Boulnois, G. J. (1987) 'Molecular cloning, characterization, and complete nucleotide sequence of the gene for pneumolysin, the sulfhydryl-activated toxin of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infect Immun*, 55(5), 1184-9.
- Walther, E., Xu, Z., Richter, M., Kirchmair, J., Grienke, U., Rollinger, J., Krumbholz, A., Saluz, H.-P., Pfister, W., Sauerbrei, A. and Schmidtke, M. (2016) *Dual*

Acting Neuraminidase Inhibitors Open New Opportunities to Disrupt the Lethal Synergism between Streptococcus pneumoniae and Influenza Virus.

- Wang, W., Vignani, R., Scali, M. and Cresti, M. (2006) 'A universal and rapid protocol for protein extraction from recalcitrant plant tissues for proteomic analysis', *Electrophoresis*, 27(13), 2782-2786.
- Wang, Y., Li, J., Wang, Y., Gu, W. and Zhu, F. (2018) 'Effectiveness and practical uses of 23-valent pneumococcal polysaccharide vaccine in healthy and special populations', *Human vaccines & immunotherapeutics*, 14(4), 1003-1012.
- Weiser, J. N. (2010) 'The pneumococcus: why a commensal misbehaves', *Journal of molecular medicine (Berlin, Germany)*, 88(2), 97-102.
- Winter, A. J., Comis, S. D., Osborne, M. P., Tarlow, M. J., Stephen, J., Andrew, P. W., Hill, J. and Mitchell, T. J. (1997) 'A role for pneumolysin but not neuraminidase in the hearing loss and cochlear damage induced by experimental pneumococcal meningitis in guinea pigs', *Infection and immunity*, 65(11), 4411-4418.
- Yesilkaya, H., Kadioglu, A., Gingles, N., Alexander, J. E., Mitchell, T. J. and Andrew, P. W. (2000) 'Role of manganese-containing superoxide dismutase in oxidative stress and virulence of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infect Immun*, 68(5), 2819-26.
- Yother, J. and Briles, D. E. (1992) 'Structural properties and evolutionary relationships of PspA, a surface protein of Streptococcus pneumoniae, as revealed by sequence analysis', *Journal of bacteriology*, 174(2), 601-609.
- Yun, K. W., Lee, H., Choi, E. H. and Lee, H. J. (2015) 'Diversity of pneumolysin and pneumococcal histidine triad protein D of Streptococcus pneumoniae isolated from invasive diseases in Korean children', *PloS one*, 10(8), e0134055.
- Yuste, J., Botto, M., Paton, J. C., Holden, D. W. and Brown, J. S. (2005) 'Additive inhibition of complement deposition by pneumolysin and PspA facilitates Streptococcus pneumoniae septicemia', *The Journal of Immunology*, 175(3), 1813-1819.
- Zimmerman, T. and Ibrahim, S. (2017) 'Choline Kinase, A Novel Drug Target for the Inhibition of Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Antibiotics*, 6(4), 20.
- Zysk, G., Schneider-Wald, B. K., Hwang, J. H., Bejo, L., Kim, K. S., Mitchell, T. J., Hakenbeck, R. and Heinz, H. P. (2001) 'Pneumolysin is the main inducer of cytotoxicity to brain microvascular endothelial cells caused by Streptococcus pneumoniae', *Infect Immun*, 69(2), 845-52.